

# Understanding the Health Impacts of Air Pollution in London

**For:** Transport for London and the Greater London Authority

**By:** Heather Walton, David Dajnak, Sean Beevers, Martin Williams, Paul Watkiss and Alistair Hunt

**Date:** 14<sup>th</sup> July 2015 FINAL



**Address:** Environmental Research Group, School of Biomedical Sciences, King's College London, Franklin-Wilkins Building, 150 Stamford Street, London, SE1 9NH, United Kingdom.

**Tel:** +44 207 848 4009, **email:** [Heather.Walton@kcl.ac.uk](mailto:Heather.Walton@kcl.ac.uk)

**Web:** <http://www.kcl.ac.uk/biohealth/research/divisions/aes/research/ERG/index.aspx>

**London monitoring:** <http://www.londonair.org.uk/LondonAir/Default.aspx>

|                                                                                             |                                                                                   |                 |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|
| <b>Title: TFL 90419 Task 5: Understanding the Health Impacts of Air Pollution in London</b> |                                                                                   |                 |
| Customer: <b>Transport for London and The Greater London Authority</b>                      |                                                                                   |                 |
| Lead Author/s:                                                                              | Signature                                                                         | Date 14/07/2015 |
| Heather Walton                                                                              |  |                 |
| Approved by                                                                                 | Signature                                                                         | Date 14/07/2015 |
| Sean Beevers                                                                                |  |                 |
|                                                                                             |                                                                                   |                 |

## Contents

|                                                                                                                                                                               |                  |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
| <b>ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS</b>                                                                                                                                                       | <b>6</b>         |
| <b>EXECUTIVE SUMMARY</b>                                                                                                                                                      | <b>7</b>         |
| <b><u>1 INTRODUCTION</u></b>                                                                                                                                                  | <b><u>18</u></b> |
| 1.1 RATIONALE AND OUTLINE METHODOLOGY                                                                                                                                         | 18               |
| 1.2 SUMMARY OF HEALTH IMPACT METHODS                                                                                                                                          | 18               |
| 1.3 DEFINITIONS USED IN THIS DOCUMENT                                                                                                                                         | 19               |
| 1.4 SPECIFICATION                                                                                                                                                             | 19               |
| <b><u>2 HEALTH BURDEN OF 2010 LEVELS OF PM<sub>2.5</sub> AND NO<sub>2</sub> IN LONDON</u></b>                                                                                 | <b><u>21</u></b> |
| 2.1 UPDATING ESTIMATES OF THE MORTALITY BURDEN AND MORTALITY IMPACT OF PM <sub>2.5</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> IN LONDON                                                        | 21               |
| 2.1.1 BACKGROUND                                                                                                                                                              | 21               |
| 2.1.2 MORTALITY BURDEN FROM 2010 CONCENTRATIONS OF PM <sub>2.5</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> IN LONDON – INPUT DATA AND METHOD                                                    | 22               |
| 2.1.3 MORTALITY BURDEN (ATTRIBUTABLE DEATHS AND ASSOCIATED LIFE-YEARS) FROM 2010 CONCENTRATIONS OF PM <sub>2.5</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> IN LONDON - RESULTS                  | 25               |
| 2.1.4 MORTALITY IMPACT OF CHANGES IN PM <sub>2.5</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> ON LIFE-EXPECTANCY AND LIFE-YEARS LOST IN LONDON (LIFE TABLE CALCULATIONS) - INPUT DATA AND METHOD | 40               |
| 2.1.5 MORTALITY IMPACT OF CHANGES IN PM <sub>2.5</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> ON LIFE-EXPECTANCY AND LIFE-YEARS LOST IN LONDON (LIFE TABLE CALCULATIONS) – RESULTS               | 43               |
| 2.2 ESTIMATING THE IMPACT OF PM <sub>2.5</sub> , PM <sub>10</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> ON HOSPITAL ADMISSIONS AND DEATHS BROUGHT FORWARD IN LONDON                             | 46               |
| 2.2.1 BACKGROUND                                                                                                                                                              | 46               |
| 2.2.2 DEATHS BROUGHT FORWARD AND HOSPITAL ADMISSIONS - INPUT DATA AND METHOD                                                                                                  | 47               |
| 2.2.3 DEATHS BROUGHT FORWARD AND HOSPITAL ADMISSIONS - RESULTS                                                                                                                | 48               |
| 2.3 APPORTIONMENT OF HOSPITAL ADMISSIONS, DEATH BROUGHT FORWARD AND MORTALITY IMPACTS OF PM <sub>2.5</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> TO BROAD SOURCES                               | 49               |
| 2.3.1 APPORTIONMENT OF HEALTH BURDEN FROM PM <sub>2.5</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> - INPUT DATA AND METHOD                                                                       | 49               |
| 2.3.2 APPORTIONMENT OF HEALTH BURDEN FROM PM <sub>2.5</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> - RESULTS                                                                                     | 50               |
| 2.3.3 SOURCE APPORTIONMENT OF THE IMPACT OF PM <sub>2.5</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> ON DEATHS BROUGHT FORWARD AND HOSPITAL ADMISSIONS                                           | 53               |
| <b><u>3 UNDERSTANDING RECENT TRENDS AND THE FUTURE IMPACT OF PM<sub>2.5</sub> AND NO<sub>2</sub> IN LONDON ON HEALTH</u></b>                                                  | <b><u>56</u></b> |
| 3.1 RECENT TRENDS AND THE IMPACT OF PM <sub>2.5</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> IN LONDON ON HEALTH                                                                                 | 56               |
| 3.1.1 INTRODUCTION                                                                                                                                                            | 56               |
| 3.1.2 INPUT DATA AND METHOD FOR THE IMPACT OF RECENT TRENDS IN PM <sub>2.5</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> (2008-2012) ON HEALTH AND MORTALITY IN LONDON                            | 56               |
| 3.1.3 RESULTS OF THE IMPACT OF RECENT PM <sub>2.5</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> TRENDS (2008-2012) ON HEALTH AND MORTALITY IN LONDON                                              | 60               |

|            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |            |
|------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|
| 3.1.4      | EFFECTS OF THE CHANGES IN PM <sub>10</sub> , PM <sub>2.5</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> FROM 2008 TO 2012 ON HOSPITAL ADMISSIONS AND DEATHS BROUGHT FORWARD                                                                                                              | 66         |
| <b>3.2</b> | <b>IMPACTS OF FUTURE TRENDS IN PM<sub>2.5</sub> AND NO<sub>2</sub> IN LONDON</b>                                                                                                                                                                                    | <b>68</b>  |
| 3.2.1      | INPUT DATA AND METHOD OF FUTURE IMPACTS OF PM <sub>2.5</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> (2012, 2015 AND 2020) ON HEALTH AND MORTALITY IN LONDON                                                                                                                            | 68         |
| 3.2.2      | RESULTS OF FUTURE IMPACTS OF PM <sub>2.5</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> (2012, 2015 AND 2020) ON HEALTH AND MORTALITY IN LONDON                                                                                                                                          | 71         |
| 3.2.3      | EFFECTS OF THE IMPROVEMENTS IN PM <sub>10</sub> , PM <sub>2.5</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> CONCENTRATIONS FROM 2012 TO 2020 ON HOSPITAL ADMISSIONS AND DEATHS BROUGHT FORWARD                                                                                          | 76         |
| <b>4</b>   | <b>DEVELOPING A ROBUST ECONOMIC UNDERSTANDING OF THE COSTS OF AIR POLLUTION IN LONDON (PM AND NO<sub>x</sub> EMISSIONS; PM<sub>10</sub>, PM<sub>2.5</sub> AND NO<sub>2</sub> CONCENTRATIONS)</b>                                                                    | <b>78</b>  |
| <b>4.1</b> | <b>LONDON SPECIFIC DAMAGE COSTS FOR PM AND NO<sub>x</sub> TRANSPORT EMISSIONS</b>                                                                                                                                                                                   | <b>78</b>  |
| 4.1.1      | BACKGROUND                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | 78         |
| 4.1.2      | THE VALUATION OF AIR POLLUTION IMPACTS                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | 78         |
| 4.1.3      | METHODS: DAMAGE COSTS VERSUS IMPACT ASSESSMENT                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 78         |
| 4.1.4      | DISCOUNTING AND UPLIFTS                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | 79         |
| 4.1.5      | DAMAGE COSTS INPUT DATA AND METHOD                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 80         |
| 4.1.6      | DAMAGE COSTS ESTIMATES                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | 85         |
| <b>4.2</b> | <b>ESTIMATES OF THE CURRENT COSTS OF PM<sub>2.5</sub> AND NO<sub>2</sub> IN LONDON</b>                                                                                                                                                                              | <b>88</b>  |
| 4.2.1      | BACKGROUND                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | 88         |
| 4.2.2      | METHOD                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | 88         |
| 4.2.3      | ESTIMATES OF THE ECONOMIC COSTS OF THE MORTALITY BURDEN OF CURRENT AIR POLLUTION IN LONDON (PM <sub>2.5</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> )                                                                                                                                 | 88         |
| 4.2.4      | ESTIMATE OF THE ECONOMIC COSTS OF HOSPITAL ADMISSIONS AND DEATHS BROUGHT FORWARD FROM CURRENT AIR POLLUTION IN LONDON (PM <sub>2.5</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> )                                                                                                      | 89         |
| 4.2.5      | COMBINED ECONOMIC COSTS OF CURRENT AIR POLLUTION IN LONDON (PM <sub>2.5</sub> AND NO <sub>2</sub> )                                                                                                                                                                 | 89         |
| <b>4.3</b> | <b>DEVELOPING A “READY RECKONER” TO HELP ESTIMATES OF HEALTH IMPACTS OF FUTURE POLICIES</b>                                                                                                                                                                         | <b>90</b>  |
| 4.3.1      | BACKGROUND                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | 90         |
| 4.3.2      | APPROACH                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | 90         |
| <b>5</b>   | <b>DISCUSSION</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | <b>92</b>  |
| <b>6</b>   | <b>REFERENCES</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | <b>95</b>  |
| <b>7</b>   | <b>ANNEXES</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | <b>99</b>  |
| <b>7.1</b> | <b>ANNEX 1. BURDEN CALCULATIONS FOR NO<sub>2</sub> AND POSSIBLE COUNTER-FACTUALS</b>                                                                                                                                                                                | <b>99</b>  |
| <b>7.2</b> | <b>ANNEX 2. SENSITIVITY ANALYSIS RESULTS FOR THE MORTALITY BURDEN OF PM<sub>2.5</sub></b>                                                                                                                                                                           | <b>102</b> |
| <b>7.3</b> | <b>ANNEX 3. CONCENTRATION-RESPONSE FUNCTIONS AND BASELINE RATES USED IN CALCULATION OF THE EFFECTS OF SHORT-TERM EXPOSURE TO PM AND NO<sub>2</sub></b>                                                                                                              | <b>107</b> |
| <b>7.4</b> | <b>ANNEX 4. THE LONDON EMISSIONS TOOLKIT AND THE LONDON AIR QUALITY TOOLKIT</b>                                                                                                                                                                                     | <b>108</b> |
| <b>7.5</b> | <b>ANNEX 5. ADDITIONAL EFFECTS ON HOSPITAL ADMISSIONS AND DEATHS BROUGHT FORWARD, POPULATION-WEIGHTED AVERAGE CONCENTRATION, TOTAL POPULATION AND BASELINE NUMBER OF DEATH BROUGHT FORWARD AND HOSPITAL ADMISSIONS FOR THE YEAR 2008, 2010, 2012, 2015 AND 2020</b> | <b>110</b> |
| <b>7.6</b> | <b>ANNEX 6. CAVEATS AND UNCERTAINTIES IN USING DAMAGE COSTS</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                     | <b>113</b> |

|             |                                                                                                                                                                                                           |            |
|-------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|
| 7.6.1       | SHORT AND LONG-TERM POLICIES                                                                                                                                                                              | 113        |
| 7.6.2       | NON-LINEARITIES                                                                                                                                                                                           | 113        |
| 7.6.3       | NON-LINEARITIES OF NO <sub>2</sub> CONCENTRATION CHANGES                                                                                                                                                  | 113        |
| 7.6.4       | NO <sub>2</sub> COUNTER FACTUALS                                                                                                                                                                          | 114        |
| 7.6.5       | DOUBLE-COUNTING                                                                                                                                                                                           | 114        |
| 7.6.6       | CAVEATS FOR ADDING PM AND NO <sub>2</sub> DAMAGE COSTS EFFECTS TOGETHER                                                                                                                                   | 115        |
| <b>7.7</b>  | <b>ANNEX 7. MONETARY VALUES USED FOR DAMAGE COSTS</b>                                                                                                                                                     | <b>116</b> |
| <b>7.8</b>  | <b>ANNEX 8. FULL SET OF DAMAGE COST VALUES</b>                                                                                                                                                            | <b>118</b> |
| <b>7.9</b>  | <b>ANNEX 9. TOTAL (I.E. INCLUDING THE NON-ANTHROPOGENIC PART) PM<sub>2.5</sub> AND PM<sub>10</sub> ESTIMATES OF THE COSTS OF CURRENT AIR POLLUTION FOR HOSPITAL ADMISSIONS AND DEATHS BROUGHT FORWARD</b> | <b>121</b> |
| <b>7.10</b> | <b>ANNEX 10. METHOD FOR CALCULATING HEALTH OUTCOMES FROM STUDIES BASED ON LOGISTIC REGRESSION – A WORKED EXAMPLE FOR PM<sub>10</sub> AND CHRONIC BRONCHITIS IN ADULTS</b>                                 | <b>122</b> |
| <b>7.11</b> | <b>ANNEX 11. GLOSSARY</b>                                                                                                                                                                                 | <b>126</b> |

## **Acknowledgements**

The authors would like to acknowledge the contributions of the following people:

Ed Klodawski (GLA and PHE Knowledge and Intelligence Team (London)) for the provision of population data, mortality data and the life table template for 5 year age group data.

Charlotte Fellowes (PHE Knowledge and Intelligence Team (London)) for the provision of mortality and hospital admissions data.

Anna Starr from ERG for assistance with the comparisons of mortality burden results with those from Miller (2010) and Gowers et al. (2014) and other assistance.

Gary Fuller from ERG for advice and assistance with source apportionment and helpful comments on other areas.

The London boroughs, DEFRA and TfL who contribute measurements to the London Air Quality Network which underpins the modelling work in this report.

While the views expressed in this report are those of the authors alone and not those of the following colleagues or COMEAP, we gratefully acknowledge Michal Krzyzanowski (King's College, London, previously WHO), Francesco Forestiere (Rome), Giulia Cesaroni (Rome), Bert Brunekreef (Netherlands), Klea Katsouyanni (King's College, London, University of Athens), Tony Fletcher (PHE), Alison Gowers (PHE) (all at a workshop) and various members of the Committee on the Medical Effects of Air Pollutants for discussion on the issue of thresholds and cut-offs for quantification of the effects of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and mortality. The workshop discussions were supported by the National Institute of Health Research (NIHR) Health Protection Research Unit on Health Impacts of Environmental Hazards at King's College London in partnership with Public Health England (PHE)<sup>1</sup>.

The work on health valuation (Paul Watkiss and Alistair Hunt) was with co-funding from the IMPACT2C project, part of the European Union's Seventh Framework Programme for research, technological development and demonstration under grant agreement no 282746.

The work on long-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> and mortality in the London boroughs, particularly the King's Health Partner boroughs of Bexley, Bromley, Croydon, Lambeth, Lewisham and Southwark, was partly supported by the NIHR Biomedical Research Centre at Guy's and St Thomas' NHS Foundation Trust and King's College London. The views expressed are those of the author(s) and not necessarily those of the NHS, the NIHR or the Department of Health.

---

<sup>1</sup> The views expressed are those of the author(s) and not necessarily those of the NHS, the NIHR, the Department of Health or Public Health England.

## Executive Summary

### ES1 Background

The main purpose of this report, commissioned by TfL and the GLA, is to estimate the mortality burden of 2010 concentrations of fine particles (PM<sub>2.5</sub>) in London (see key results box) as an update to the Institute of Occupational Medicine (IOM) report on PM<sub>2.5</sub> mortality using 2006 concentrations (Miller, 2010).

In addition, for the first time, emerging techniques have been used to assess the mortality burden of nitrogen dioxide (NO<sub>2</sub>) in London, following on from WHO recommendations (WHO, 2013b). WHO acknowledged uncertainty in the evidence so the associated figures are considered approximate and need to be used with care<sup>2</sup>.

The mortality burden is expressed as life-years lost across the population as a result of deaths in 2010<sup>3</sup> (a life year is one year lost for one person). This is the most accurate representation of the mortality burden, as it is when people die rather than whether they die that matters.

This result is also expressed as 'equivalent deaths at typical ages', the deaths that would account for the loss of life years if PM<sub>2.5</sub> or NO<sub>2</sub> were the sole cause<sup>4</sup>.

The report extends the previous IOM work (Miller, 2010) to cover effects of short-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> as well as the economic valuation of short and long-term effects of both pollutants. The report does not cover effects of other pollutants such as ozone.

The results given in the key results box are for the burden of total pollution in 2010 but results were also calculated for the impact of future reductions. These calculations compared the impacts of predicted future reductions in PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations in 2012, 2015 and 2020 (maintaining 2020 concentrations until 2114), with the assumption of concentrations remaining at 2010 levels until 2114.

Other results given below include: the impact on life-expectancy from birth; apportionment of the health impacts to emission sources; the effects on health of trends in PM<sub>2.5</sub> or NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations from 2008-2012; London specific damage costs per tonne of transport emissions and a brief summary of methods. Reference is given to the main sections of the report for more details.

---

<sup>2</sup> See page 9.

<sup>3</sup> For long-term exposure and mortality, the effect in 2010 assumes pollution has been at 2010 levels for a long time. In practice, pollution-related mortality in 2010 is partly due to the effects of past concentrations and 2010 concentrations will have effects on mortality in later years.

<sup>4</sup> It is actually more likely that the loss of life years results from a partial contribution of these air pollutants to a larger numbers of deaths in combination with other risk factors, and that these smaller contributions 'add up' to the equivalent deaths.

## ES2 Key results

*PM<sub>2.5</sub> burden (long-term exposure): (Section 2.1).* The total mortality burden of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> for the year 2010 is estimated to be **52,630 life-years lost, equivalent to 3,537 deaths at typical ages<sup>a</sup>**. The result is similar but slightly larger than that estimated for London in 2010 by Public Health England (PHE), using methods designed for national comparisons (Gowers et al., 2014). The estimate for PM<sub>2.5</sub> attributable deaths has decreased from the previous estimate (4,267 deaths in 2008 based on 2006 concentrations) (Miller, 2010) partly due to a decrease in concentrations, to which policy interventions will have contributed, as well as some adjustments to the previous methods and inputs, such as using anthropogenic rather than total PM<sub>2.5</sub> and declines in baseline mortality rates. Further decreases should occur beyond 2010 as interventions have been put in place to reduce emissions further, although this may or may not be apparent in a specific year due to variations in weather conditions affecting concentrations.

*New estimate of the NO<sub>2</sub> burden (long-term exposure): (Section 2.1).* Whilst much less certain than for PM<sub>2.5</sub>, the total mortality burden of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> is estimated to be **up to 88,113 life-years lost, equivalent to 5,879 deaths at typical ages<sup>a</sup>** (assuming the WHO value of up to a 30% overlap between the effects of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub>). Some of this effect may be due to other traffic pollutants.

*Can these effects be added? (Section 2.1).* The total mortality burden in 2010 from PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> can be added to give a range from the 52,630 life-years lost, equivalent to 3,537 deaths at typical ages from PM<sub>2.5</sub> alone (if only including the most established effects) to as much as 140,743 life-years lost, equivalent to 9,416 deaths at typical ages<sup>a</sup> (assuming a 30% overlap between the effects of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> and comparing with a zero concentration of NO<sub>2</sub>). This potentially increases the estimated total mortality burden considerably, compared with both the previous IOM and PHE reports.

*Short-term exposure and hospital admissions: (Section 2.2).* Mortality is not the only air pollution related health effect – in 2010 PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> were associated with approximately 1990 and 420 respiratory hospital admissions respectively with an additional 740 cardiovascular hospital admissions associated with PM<sub>2.5</sub>.

*Economic costs: (Section 4.2).* The estimated economic costs of the above health impacts ranged from **£1.4 billion** (long-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> and mortality; short-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> and hospital admissions; short-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and both deaths brought forward and hospital admissions) to **£3.7 billion** (replacing short-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and deaths brought forward with long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and mortality). Inclusion of other less well established health outcomes would increase the economic costs although this has not been estimated in this report.

<sup>a</sup> Rounded results 52,500 life-years lost, equivalent to 3,500 deaths at typical ages for PM<sub>2.5</sub>, 88,000 life-years lost, equivalent to 5,900 deaths at typical ages for NO<sub>2</sub> accounting for overlap with PM<sub>2.5</sub> and together up to as much as 141,000 life-years lost, equivalent to 9,500 deaths at typical ages (assuming a 30% overlap between the effects of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> and comparing with a zero concentration of NO<sub>2</sub>). Numbers shown here unrounded to show how the addition matches up rather than to suggest accuracy at a detail finer than a few hundred deaths or life years, given the uncertainties.

## ES3 Derivation of estimates of the mortality burden of NO<sub>2</sub> and PM<sub>2.5</sub> in London

For the key results given above, the methods for PM<sub>2.5</sub> broadly followed those recommended for mortality burden in COMEAP (2010) and Gowers et al. (2014)<sup>5</sup>, with some minor differences<sup>6</sup>. Methods for NO<sub>2</sub> followed the same principles but were based on coefficients recommended by the WHO HRAPIE project (WHO, 2013b)<sup>7</sup>. We chose the alternative based on an assumed 30% overlap with PM<sub>2.5</sub>, as our main method<sup>8</sup>, quantifying down to zero as the upper limit for the size of the effect. A sensitivity analysis quantifying only down to 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> is presented in the main report<sup>9</sup>. Subsequently, discussions in the field suggested support for a counterfactual down to 5 µg m<sup>-3</sup> (Annex 1). Rough scaling suggests that this would give figures about 10% smaller than the results given here, within the range from counterfactuals at zero and 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup>. Concentrations were modelled using the London Air Quality Modelling toolkit based on the London Atmospheric Emissions Inventory (LAEI) (GLA, 2013) and then weighted by the population aged 30+ at output area level. Estimates for individual London boroughs (provided in the main report section 2.1.3) were summed to give the London figure. The ranges around the estimates given in the key results are given in Table E1.

**Table E1 Mortality burden of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> in London**

| Pollutant (2010 concentrations)                                                    | Life years lost as a result of equivalent deaths in 2010 | Equivalent deaths at typical ages in 2010  |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------|
| Anthropogenic* PM <sub>2.5</sub>                                                   | 52,630<br>(9287 to 98,648) <sup>a</sup>                  | 3,537<br>(624 to 6,632) <sup>a</sup>       |
| NO <sub>2</sub> (less certain) (30% overlap with PM <sub>2.5</sub> ) <sup>10</sup> | Up to 88,113<br>(51,629 to 121,918) <sup>a</sup>         | Up to 5,879<br>(3444 to 8138) <sup>a</sup> |
| Total                                                                              | 52,630 up to 140,743                                     | 3,537 up to 9,416                          |

\* defined in glossary (Annex 11)

<sup>a</sup> Ranges based on plausibility intervals (statistical and other uncertainties) from COMEAP (2010) for PM<sub>2.5</sub> and 95% confidence intervals (statistical uncertainty) from WHO (2013b) for NO<sub>2</sub>. The central estimates are added for the total but not the plausibility or confidence intervals because the probability of the estimate being at the same far end of the range in both cases is unlikely.

<sup>5</sup> Coefficient 6% increase in mortality per 10 µg m<sup>-3</sup> PM<sub>2.5</sub>, sensitivity 1%, 12%, applied to age 30+, assumes constant anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> at 2010 levels (lags ignored), life-years from deaths times baseline life expectancy by sex/age of death.

<sup>6</sup> Modelling by a different method at 20m not 1 km grid scale, different definition anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub>, population-weighting by borough, gender and 5 year age group (ca. 13.72 µg m<sup>-3</sup>) not total population, life-years calculated by 5 year age group.

<sup>7</sup> Coefficient 3.9% (30% reduction from 5.5%) increase in mortality per 10 µg m<sup>-3</sup> NO<sub>2</sub>, 95% confidence interval 2.2%, 5.6%. Population-weighted concentration by borough, gender, 5 year age group varied around 36.42 µg m<sup>-3</sup>.

<sup>8</sup> The exact size of the overlap is uncertain, where studied the maximum overlap was 33 %.

<sup>9</sup> If the effect was calculated from current levels down to 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> the mortality burden was 40,355 life-years lost, equivalent to 2650 attributable deaths at typical ages assuming a 30% overlap with PM<sub>2.5</sub>, or 55,723 life-years lost, equivalent to 3661 attributable deaths assuming no overlap.

<sup>10</sup> If no overlap was assumed, the mortality burden of NO<sub>2</sub> was 119,999 (range 71,294 – 165,536) life-years lost, equivalent to 8,009 (range 4756 to 11,054) attributable deaths at typical ages.

The NO<sub>2</sub> results need to be interpreted cautiously. Whilst at least 70% of the effect of NO<sub>2</sub> in the original studies is independent of PM<sub>2.5</sub>, it remains unclear to what degree NO<sub>2</sub> represents the effect of primary particles (or other traffic pollutants). This is because NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations are very closely correlated with traffic pollutants. For burden calculations, the total effect on mortality would be the same if NO<sub>2</sub> was acting as an indicator of other traffic pollutants and these other pollutants were present in London in the same proportions as in the original studies.

**Apportionment of mortality burden by emissions source (section 2.3.1):** The concentrations of pollutants derived from specific sources was modelled or estimated by difference. These concentrations were then used to calculate mortality burden as above. Transboundary PM<sub>2.5</sub> from outside London makes the largest contribution to the mortality burden of that pollutant, underlining the importance of national and European action to tackle air pollution sources. The largest contribution to the mortality burden of NO<sub>2</sub> is from sources within London (both road transport and other sources). Sources of NO<sub>2</sub> from outside London also make a significant contribution. As the sources of PM<sub>2.5</sub> within London make a less significant contribution to the mortality burden, it is clearly appropriate to focus on the mortality burden of NO<sub>2</sub> when designing policies to tackle local sources in London.

**Life-expectancy from birth (section 2.1.4.3 and 2.1.5.2):** The mortality burden can also be expressed as a loss of life expectancy from birth. This is calculated by assuming exposure to 2010 concentrations for a lifetime, for those born in 2010. This gives an average, some people will be unaffected and others will lose more. Adding these results together is not recommended as it is unknown whether or not the same people are affected by both PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub>. Results are given in Table E2.

**Table E2 Average loss of life-expectancy for those born in 2010, exposed to 2010 concentrations for a lifetime<sup>11</sup>**

| Pollutant                                                                     | Male average loss of life expectancy | Female average loss of life expectancy |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|----------------------------------------|
| Anthropogenic PM <sub>2.5</sub>                                               | Around 9.5 months (294 days)         | Around 9 months (270 days)             |
| NO <sub>2</sub> ( <i>less certain</i> ) (30% overlap with PM <sub>2.5</sub> ) | Up to around 17 months (515 days)    | Up to around 15.5 months (468 days)    |

**Life year benefits of a sustained 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> reduction in PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> (section 2.1.4/2.1.5):** As an abstract example of a potential policy reduction sustained until 2114<sup>12</sup>, the mortality impact of a 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> reduction in PM<sub>2.5</sub> in 2010 was calculated. As this was a change, a full life table approach was used. The total results over the time period are given in Table E3. To put the results in context, note that this is for the whole population, followed up for 105 years, including new birth cohorts, which gives a total of over a billion life years lived. To compare

<sup>11</sup> Results for both PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> calculated using life tables with mortality rates and population based on an average for 2009/10/11 as a starting point and using the EPA recommended lag (COMEAP, 2010)

<sup>12</sup> This captures the full change in life years as the benefits are not realized immediately. It is equivalent to a policy reduction being sustained over time and then remaining as part of the policy baseline after further policies are implemented. It includes benefits to those born at a later date.

with the life years lost for no reduction in 2010 levels of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> for a lifetime, see footnote 22. For the burden calculations, the modelled ambient concentration of NO<sub>2</sub> is higher than for PM<sub>2.5</sub>. When the concentrations are the same, as in this example, the result for NO<sub>2</sub> is smaller.

**Table E3 Life years gained across the population as a result of a 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> reduction in pollutant sustained 2010-2114**

| Pollutant                                                                     | Life-years gained across the population from 2010-2114 |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------|
| Anthropogenic PM <sub>2.5</sub>                                               | 573,145<br>(97,882 - 1,114,618)                        |
| NO <sub>2</sub> ( <i>less certain</i> ) (30% overlap with PM <sub>2.5</sub> ) | 376,334<br>(214,064 - 535,961)                         |
| Total <sup>13</sup>                                                           | 573,145 up to 949,479                                  |

## ES4 Estimating the impact of short-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> in London (section 2.2)

Concentration-response functions from WHO (2013b) have been used to estimate the impact of short-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> on deaths brought forward<sup>14</sup> and hospital admissions using methods based on COMEAP (1998). The results are given in Table E4<sup>15</sup>. WHO recommended that the results for PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> can be added together, although only the NO<sub>2</sub> recommendations comment directly on the robustness to adjustment for other pollutants.

**Table E4 Numbers of deaths brought forward and hospital admissions associated with short-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> in 2010<sup>a</sup>**

| Pollutant                       | Deaths brought forward <sup>b</sup> | Respiratory hospital admissions       | Cardiovascular hospital admissions |
|---------------------------------|-------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| Anthropogenic PM <sub>2.5</sub> | 787<br>(287 to 1,288)               | 1992<br>( -188 <sup>c</sup> to 4,232) | 740<br>(138 to 1,352)              |
| NO <sub>2</sub>                 | 461<br>(273 to 650)                 | 419<br>( -223 <sup>c</sup> to 1,064)  | — <sup>d</sup>                     |

<sup>a</sup> Numbers in brackets represent the result for the 95% confidence interval around the concentration-response coefficients, representing statistical uncertainty.

<sup>b</sup> The estimated deaths brought forward should not be added to the deaths from long-term exposure. Results for total PM<sub>2.5</sub> and for PM<sub>10</sub> are available in the main report.

<sup>c</sup> Negative values for the lower confidence intervals are regarded as indicating that the confidence intervals include the possibility of no effect not that air pollution has a beneficial effect.

<sup>d</sup> WHO did not recommend quantification of effects of NO<sub>2</sub> on cardiovascular admissions.

<sup>13</sup> These numbers are illustrative because if the change in risk from changes in PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations had been put into the same life table the answer would be different to some extent. (The risks from each pollutant would change the population size and age distribution which in turn would influence the effect of the other pollutant.)

<sup>14</sup> Deaths brought forward is a term used because short-term exposure studies may only reflect deaths brought forward by too short an amount of time to change the annual death rate, the design cannot determine this (COMEAP, 1998).

<sup>15</sup> The deaths brought forward as a result of short-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> are more certain than the results for long-term exposure and should therefore be regarded as an alternative result for numbers of attributable deaths.

**Apportionment by emissions source (section 2.3.3):** Around half of the deaths brought forward and respiratory hospital admissions due to short term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and PM<sub>2.5</sub> in London can be associated with PM<sub>2.5</sub> from sources outside London. Exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> makes a significant contribution, with the majority of these being associated with London sources. 75% of the cardiovascular hospital admissions associated with PM<sub>2.5</sub> result from sources outside London.

## **ES5 Trends in NO<sub>2</sub> and PM<sub>2.5</sub> concentrations in London and associations with health and mortality (section 3)**

Changes in concentrations are best analysed with life tables and need to be followed up for a lifetime (105 years) to capture the full life years lived in those benefiting from reductions in pollution. For recent trends, the life years when modelled population weighted-mean concentrations remained the same as in 2008 for 105 years were compared with the life years for the modelled change in levels of pollution in 2010 and 2012<sup>16</sup>, with levels in 2012 then remaining unchanged until 2112.

### **Long-term impact of concentration changes 2008-2012:**

The modelled population-weighted annual mean concentrations of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> increased slightly from 2008 to 2010, decreasing to 2012 albeit still above that in 2008<sup>17</sup>. For NO<sub>2</sub> there have been ongoing reductions in the modelled population-weighted annual mean concentrations since 2008<sup>18</sup>.

The PM<sub>2.5</sub> changes from 2008-2012 led to around 478,414 life years lost across the population followed up to 2112 (the minimum total result, if did not include NO<sub>2</sub>).

However, this was offset by the ongoing reductions in NO<sub>2</sub> from 2008-2012, giving up to around 1,062,063 life-years gained, assuming some overlap with the effects of PM<sub>2.5</sub>.

Acknowledging the greater uncertainty in the effects of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub>, the net effect of 2008-2012 trends in both PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub>, assuming a 30% overlap, would be up to 583,649 life years gained<sup>19</sup>.

### **Short-term impact of concentration changes 2008-2010<sup>20</sup>:**

Estimates of respiratory hospital admissions in London associated with anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub>:

---

<sup>16</sup> Modelled concentrations were available for 2008, 2010 and 2012. The concentrations for 2009 and 2011 were assumed to be the same as the previous year.

<sup>17</sup> The year 2008 and 2010 were fully validated and modelled using their respective meteorology data, i.e. 2008 and 2010, while the year 2012 was projected forward from 2010 using the LAEI2010 and the most recent meteorology, i.e. 2010. Emissions were based on LAEI2010.

<sup>18</sup> The 2010 population used for population-weighting was larger than in 2008 but the trend from 2010 to 2012 is solely pollution derived as the 2010 population was used for weighting in both cases.

<sup>19</sup> See footnote 13.

<sup>20</sup> Deaths brought forward not included for PM<sub>2.5</sub> to avoid double-counting with long-term exposure and mortality. They are included for NO<sub>2</sub> so that they can be added to core summaries that exclude long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and mortality.

- increased from 1,658 in 2008
- to 1,992 in 2010,
- before declining to 1924 in 2012.

Similarly, estimated cardiovascular hospital admissions:

- increased from 654 in 2008
- to 740 in 2010
- before declining to 715 in 2012.

Deaths brought forward, as a result of short term exposure to **NO<sub>2</sub>** (not to be included if effects of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> included):

- declined from 499 in 2008,
- to 461 in 2010
- to 439 in 2012.

NO<sub>2</sub> associated respiratory hospital admissions in London:

- increased from 399 in 2008
- to 419 in 2010 (despite a decline in concentration, due to an increase in the population and baseline rate,)
- but declined again to 398 in 2012.

WHO did not recommend quantification of NO<sub>2</sub> and cardiovascular hospital admissions.

### **Long-term impact of projected concentration decreases 2010-2020:**

The life years lived when pollution remained at 2010 levels for the next 105 years were compared with the life years lived for the projected changes in pollution for 2012, 2015 and 2020, with 2020 concentrations being maintained until 2114. Over this time period, population-weighted annual mean concentrations decline for both PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub><sup>21</sup>.

For anthropogenic **PM<sub>2.5</sub>**, these projected changes would result in a gain of 901,466 life-years across the population followed up to 2114 (the minimum total result) compared with pollution remaining at 2010 levels<sup>22</sup>.

For **NO<sub>2</sub>** the predicted gain of up to 2,919,741 life years assuming a 30% overlap with PM<sub>2.5</sub> was substantially larger, although less certain.

The overall total could therefore be as much as 3,821,207 life years if these results are added to those from PM<sub>2.5</sub><sup>23</sup>.

### **Short-term impact of projected concentration decreases 2010-2020<sup>24</sup>:**

---

<sup>21</sup> These projected declines are driven entirely by the modelled concentrations, as the 2010 population was used for population-weighting in all cases.

<sup>22</sup> For context, leaving 2010 levels unreduced for 105 years compared with no anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> is estimated as leading to 7,853,982 life years lost. The equivalent, more uncertain result for not reducing 2010 levels of NO<sub>2</sub> is estimated as up to 13,677,155 life years lost.

<sup>23</sup> See footnote 13.

<sup>24</sup> 2010 populations and baseline rates were used in all future years.

For **PM<sub>2.5</sub>**, respiratory hospital admissions in London were projected to:

- decrease from 1924 in 2012,
- to 1854 in 2015,
- to 1749 in 2020.

Similarly, cardiovascular hospital admissions were projected to:

- decrease from 715 in 2012,
- to 689 in 2015,
- to 650 in 2020.

For **NO<sub>2</sub>**, deaths brought forward (not to be included if effects of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> included):

- declined from 439 in 2012,
- to 413 in 2015
- to 355 in 2020.

Respiratory hospital admissions in London were projected to:

- decrease from 398 in 2012,
- to 375 in 2015,
- to 323 in 2020.

## ES6 Economic understanding of the costs of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> in London

### London specific damage costs<sup>25</sup> (£/tonne) for PM and NO<sub>x</sub> transport emissions (section 4.1)<sup>26</sup>

The effect of a 10% reduction in transport emissions in central, inner or outer London on PM<sub>2.5</sub>, PM<sub>10</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations across the whole of London in 2010 was modelled and the population-weighted concentration used to calculate health impacts, which were then valued in monetary terms. All values were updated to 2014 prices. The values were divided by the emissions change to give a cost per tonne (known as a damage cost), which can be used to approximately scale the economic benefits of emission changes. Damage costs were produced for a core set of quantified health outcomes following IGCB (2007) updated to include recommendations from COMEAP (2010) and results from a Department of Health funded systematic review (Atkinson et al., 2014; Mills et al. 2015). These were similar to the WHO core set. Damage costs were also produced for an extended set of quantified health outcomes that were more uncertain, as recommended for the WHO extended set.

**PM<sub>2.5</sub> (core):** Using the COMEAP (2010) recommended coefficient and lag profile, the life years gained were estimated by applying the pollutant reduction for 2010 only and following through

---

<sup>25</sup> Damage costs reflect the health impact of a tonne of emissions of a particular pollutant, expressed in monetary terms. They value impacts from the perspective of social welfare, and capture the wider costs to society as a whole (the environmental, social and economic impacts). For health impacts, this includes analysis of resource costs, opportunity costs and dis-utility.

<sup>26</sup> The damage costs exclude the effects of NO<sub>x</sub> emissions on ozone (local and regional). The values excluded non-health impacts (materials) from PM and NO<sub>x</sub>. Central estimates given here, with sensitivities in the main report. IGCB – Interdepartmental Group on Costs and Benefits of Air Quality. HMT Her Majesty's Treasury.

the impact over 105 years (as IGCB, 2007). These were then valued as life years lost, using the IGCB value in the Defra guidance (Defra, 2013). Future values of life years lost were calculated using Government guidance on uplift and discounting<sup>27</sup>. The valuation of respiratory and cardiovascular hospital admissions used the IGCB values (Defra, 2013). An adder was included to take account of the effects of London emissions on regional (UK) pollution. This was based on the rural damage cost values in the Defra damage costs (2011)<sup>28</sup>. The core PM damage costs were £125,329, £157,794 and £90,466 per tonne of emissions for central, inner and outer London respectively.

**NO<sub>x</sub> (core):** Coefficients for NO<sub>2</sub> and deaths brought forward and respiratory hospital admissions from the Department of Health commissioned systematic review (Mills et al., 2015) were used (also used for the HRAPIE recommendations, limited set). The valuation of hospital admissions and deaths brought forward were undertaken using the IGCB values in the Defra guidance (Defra, 2013), updated to 2014 prices. The impacts of the London NO<sub>2</sub> contribution to regional (UK) nitrate as secondary PM<sub>2.5</sub> was included, using the secondary PM component of the Defra NO<sub>x</sub> damage costs (Defra, 2011b). The core NO<sub>x</sub> damage costs were £884, £910 and £861 per tonne for central, inner and outer London respectively.

**PM<sub>10</sub>/PM<sub>2.5</sub> (extended)<sup>29</sup>:** WHO (2013b) included recommendations for other health outcomes with greater uncertainty<sup>30</sup>. The level of uncertainty varies but the coefficient may be based only on a single old study, or be a sensitivity 'in case' the overall conclusion of no effect is not correct. This is fine for screening proposals but would need detailed consideration when a proposal is analysed in full. Damage costs of £22,395, £27,598 and £14,224 per tonne (PM<sub>10</sub>) and of £118,360, £152,884 and £79,540 (PM<sub>2.5</sub>) each for central, inner and outer London respectively can be added to the central, inner and outer London core PM damage costs to reflect this.

**NO<sub>x</sub> (extended):** This included damage costs for the analysis of mortality from long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub>, with the 30% reduction to reduce double counting with PM<sub>2.5</sub> (based on several studies but hard to separate from other traffic pollutants), and also the effect of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and prevalence of bronchitic symptoms in asthmatic children (based on one good study). The extended NO<sub>x</sub> damage costs were £39,442, £52,344 and £27,948 per tonne for central, inner and outer London respectively for adding to the central, inner and outer London core NO<sub>x</sub> damage costs.

---

<sup>27</sup> Future values were increased at 2% per annum, then discounted using the declining discount rate scheme in HMT Green Book (2011).

<sup>28</sup> Aligned to COMEAP (2010) assumptions.

<sup>29</sup> Valuation of endpoints was based on new valuation estimates (Watkiss and Hunt, forthcoming), updating previous values from CAFE (Hurley et al., 2005).

<sup>30</sup> PM<sub>10</sub> related impacts from: infant mortality; asthmatic symptoms in asthmatic children; prevalence of bronchitis in children; incidence of adult bronchitis; and PM<sub>2.5</sub> related impacts from restricted activity days (avoiding overlap with hospital admission days), and bronchitis in children). The calculation method is given in the full report.

## Current costs of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> exposure in London (section 4.2)

The monetary values for life-years, hospital admissions and deaths brought forward were applied to the quantified effects of long- and short-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> in 2010 in London summarized earlier. A new method was developed to value the mortality burden by creating a profile of baseline life years over time for each five year age group and gender. These were multiplied by the appropriate future monetary values for a life year lost to give a weighted value-of-a-life-year (VOLY) for each gender and 5 year age group. These life years lost in each subgroup were then valued and summed to give the overall economic costs of the mortality burden.

The estimated annual monetised costs of air pollution related mortality for long-term exposure to **PM<sub>2.5</sub>** (2010) for London was £1,358 million (in 2014 prices) with an additional £14 million for respiratory hospital admissions and £5 million for cardiovascular hospital admissions. The potential estimated annual costs of mortality from long-term exposure to **NO<sub>2</sub>** (2010) for London (30% overlap with PM<sub>2.5</sub>) was up to<sup>31</sup> £2,273 million (in 2014 prices), with an additional £3 million for respiratory hospital admissions.

The estimated annual costs across **both pollutants** ranges from a core result of £1,383 million (including all the hospital admission effects of PM<sub>2.5</sub>, plus respiratory hospital admissions and deaths brought forward (£3 million) from short-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub>) to an extended result of £3,653 million, including long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and mortality<sup>32</sup>. The latter is the only outcome from the extended set of outcomes included. Inclusion of the other extended outcomes such as, for example, restricted activity days would increase the economic costs but further work is needed to consider this in detail so that the varying levels of uncertainty for each outcome can be fully described and their plausibility discussed.

## Ready reckoner for use of transport emission damage costs (section 4.3)

A ready reckoner was produced to provide TfL with a simple emission-based tool to estimate the economic benefits of proposed road transport policies for London. The changes in transport emissions are input to a series of core and extended 'adder' spreadsheets and multiplied by the London specific damage costs to give a total present value (£). It can be used to scope the economic benefits of new proposals for policies that affect road transport emissions in London, at the early stage of new policy development.

## ES7 References

Atkinson RW, Kang S, et al. (2014). Epidemiological time series studies of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and daily mortality and hospital admissions: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Thorax*, 69(7): 660-665.

---

<sup>31</sup> Economic costs have not been provided for the assumption of an effect of zero at 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup>, with subtraction of 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> from concentrations above that, because the answer is intermediate between the CORE result including only long-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> and mortality and the EXTENDED result including the larger result for NO<sub>2</sub>.

<sup>32</sup> And therefore excluding deaths brought forward from short-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub>.

COMEAP (1998) Quantification of the effects on health of air pollution in the United Kingdom  
<http://webarchive.nationalarchives.gov.uk/20140505104658/http://www.comeap.org.uk/documents/reports>

COMEAP (2010). The Mortality Effects of Long-Term Exposure to Particulate Air Pollution in the United Kingdom.  
[https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/304641/COMEAP\\_mortality\\_effects\\_of\\_long\\_term\\_exposure.pdf](https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/304641/COMEAP_mortality_effects_of_long_term_exposure.pdf)

Defra (2011b). Air Quality Damage Cost Guidance. February 2011. <https://www.gov.uk/air-quality-economic-analysis>

Defra (2013). Impact pathway guidance for valuing changes in air quality. May 2013.  
<https://www.gov.uk/government/publications/air-quality-impact-pathway-guidance>

Greater London Authority (GLA). 2013. The London Atmospheric Emissions Inventory 2010.  
<http://data.london.gov.uk/dataset/london-atmospheric-emissions-inventory-2010> Accessed 19/1/2015

Gowers AM, Miller BG and Stedman JR, (2014). 'Estimating Local Mortality Burdens associated with Particulate Air Pollution' Report number PHE-CRCE-010, Public Health England Centre for Radiation and Chemicals in the Environment, Didcot, Oxfordshire.  
[https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/332854/PHE\\_CRCE\\_010.pdf](https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/332854/PHE_CRCE_010.pdf)

HMT (2011). The Green Book: appraisal and evaluation in central government. Published by HMT.  
[https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/220541/green\\_book\\_complete.pdf](https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/220541/green_book_complete.pdf)

Hurley F, Hunt A, Cowie H, Holland M, Miller B, Pye S, Watkiss P, (2005). Methodology Paper (Volume 2) for Service Contract for carrying out cost-benefit analysis of air quality related issues, in particular in the clean air for Europe (CAFE) programme.  
[http://ec.europa.eu/environment/archives/cafepdf/cba\\_methodology\\_vol2.pdf](http://ec.europa.eu/environment/archives/cafepdf/cba_methodology_vol2.pdf)

IGCB (2007). An Economic Analysis to inform the Air Quality Strategy. Updated Third Report of the Interdepartmental Group on Costs and Benefits. Volume 3, July 2007. Published by TSO (The Stationery Office) London.  
[https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/221088/pb12637-icgb.pdf](https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/221088/pb12637-icgb.pdf)

Miller BG (2010) Report on estimation of mortality impacts of particulate air pollution in London  
[http://www.london.gov.uk/sites/default/files/Health\\_Study\\_%20Report.pdf](http://www.london.gov.uk/sites/default/files/Health_Study_%20Report.pdf)

Mills IC, Atkinson RW, Kang S, et al. (2015) Quantitative systematic review of the associations between short-term exposure to nitrogen dioxide and mortality and hospital admissions. *BMJ Open* 2015;5:e006946. doi:10.1136/bmjopen-2014-006946

WHO (2013b) Health risks of air pollution in Europe – HRAPIE project Recommendations for concentration–response functions for cost–benefit analysis of particulate matter, ozone and nitrogen dioxide <http://www.euro.who.int/en/health-topics/environment-and-health/air-quality/publications/2013/health-risks-of-air-pollution-in-europe-hrapie-project-recommendations-for-concentrationresponse-functions-for-costbenefit-analysis-of-particulate-matter,-ozone-and-nitrogen-dioxide>

# **1 Introduction**

## **1.1 Rationale and outline methodology**

This report builds upon previous work (Miller, 2010), quantifying the impacts of exposure to fine particles on mortality in London. Transport for London (TfL) commissioned the current work as a more comprehensive health study in London, incorporating nitrogen dioxide (NO<sub>2</sub>) and other pollutants that have an impact on health. Our ability to improve health impact assessments has been facilitated by research at the European level such as the World Health Organisation's (WHO) Review of evidence on health aspects of air pollution (REVIHAAP Project) published in 2013 (WHO, 2013a) and the subsequent WHO Health risks of air pollution in Europe (HRAPIE) project, recommending concentration-response functions for use in cost-benefit analysis (WHO, 2013b).

The Greater London Authority (GLA) and TfL require a more robust and accurate understanding of the economic cost of exposure to air pollution and associated public health impacts in London to support the economic case for action to improve air quality based on the cost:benefit ratio.

Work in this area requires good datasets and experience across disciplines. These include London's "gold standard" emissions inventory (LAEI), access to high quality air pollution modelling, knowledge of air quality policy in London, experience of environmental economic analysis and knowledge of the development of health impact assessment methods for the UK (COMEAP, 1998, 2010) and the WHO (REVIHAAP and its sister project HRAPIE) (WHO, 2013a, 2013b), as well as the underlying epidemiology.

## **1.2 Summary of health impact methods**

The report uses methods based on those recommended by the Committee on the Medical Effects of Air Pollutants (COMEAP) and WHO, but within that framework have applied the most comprehensive analysis methods possible within the time available. Examples of these include:

- In section 4, inclusion of impact estimates based upon COMEAP recommendations as well as new revisions to the NO<sub>2</sub> risk estimates (HRAPIE), a crucial step for developing the 'ready reckoner', given the importance of NO<sub>2</sub> for London in the coming years.
- In estimating the effects of short-term exposure to particles and NO<sub>2</sub> in London, the report used (i) current COMEAP recommendations for PM<sub>10</sub> and (ii) more up to date concentration-response functions for PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> from HRAPIE. The approach was to multiply the coefficients recommended by COMEAP or HRAPIE by the 2010 population-weighted annual average concentrations of PM<sub>10</sub>, PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> in London, with the baseline rates for all age, all-cause mortality (excluding external causes) and for all age emergency respiratory and cardiovascular hospital admissions.
- The report assessed the economic costs of the health impacts of air pollution in London - building on the health burden calculations - and also produced marginal emission runs (10% decreases in transport emissions in central, inner and outer London) to derive new London-specific damage costs (£/tonne estimates).

This study therefore delivers an updated and state-of-the-art analysis of the health impacts in London, and provides a set of tools that will help TfL in future policy analysis.

During the course of the project a meeting was arranged to present the methods to a panel of public health experts and to consider opinions regarding what aspects were most valuable at the local level.

### 1.3 Definitions used in this document

A glossary is provided in Annex 11. However, some different terms are highlighted here to avoid potential confusion. The terms are commonly used in air pollution health impact assessment but may not be familiar to all readers.

The term **burden** is used for approximate 'snapshot' calculations of the health effects of the total amount of man-made air pollution in a particular year. The term is used generally for the total burden of a particular disease but in this context is applied to approximate calculations of deaths and life years lost from long-term exposure to air pollution (COMEAP, 2010). The term '**attributable deaths**' is used for the deaths calculated in this way. The intention of these calculations is to give a flavour of the rough overall effect of air pollution and for the calculations to be simple to do.

The term **impact** is used in UK air pollution health impact assessment for calculations of the health effects of changes in air pollution, such as those that might follow implementation of policies to reduce emissions of air pollutants. The calculations are generally more precise, for example in using life tables to take into account changes in health effects over time as a result of long-term exposure. Effects on mortality are expressed in terms of life years lost or gained (a more appropriate measure in the long-term as everyone dies eventually but may die earlier or later). A **life year** is one year lived for one person, usually added up over a population and over time.

Health effects of air pollution can arise from short- or long-term exposure. The knowledge of the effects of short-term exposure comes from studies of day to day changes in concentrations of air pollution. Studies showing effects on hospital admissions are of this type. Where this type of study finds increases in numbers of deaths, the deaths are described as '**deaths brought forward**' (COMEAP, 1998). This term relates to the fact that this type of study cannot distinguish whether the deaths are brought forward by only a short amount of time, and would not result in changes to the annual death rate, or whether the deaths are brought forward by a longer time.

### 1.4 Specification

The specification contained the following tasks:

- Updating estimates of the mortality burden and mortality impact of air pollution in London in 2010 (effects of long-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> including effects by London boroughs).
- Estimating the impact of air pollution on hospital admissions and deaths brought forward in London (effects of short-term exposure to PM<sub>10</sub>, PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> in London).
- Apportionment of hospital admissions, death brought forward and mortality impacts of air pollution to broad sources (estimating the proportion of the effects of both short- and long-term exposure that are due to various sources e.g. road traffic, rural background etc).
- Understanding recent trends and the future impact of air pollution in London on health. Work on distinguishing the effects of meteorology from the effects of emissions changes in driving recent monitored trends will be reported separately.
- Developing a robust economic understanding of the costs of air pollution in London (defining updated London specific damage costs and the economic costs of the burden of air pollution in London).
- Developing a ready reckoner to help estimate health impacts of future policies (an Excel spreadsheet tool for use by TfL in screening future policies).

## 2 Health burden of 2010 levels of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> in London

### 2.1 Updating estimates of the mortality burden and mortality impact of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> in London

#### 2.1.1 Background

Since the report by Miller (2010) that estimated the mortality impacts of particulate air pollution in London, COMEAP has published a report (COMEAP, 2010) on the mortality effects of long-term exposure to particulate pollution in the United Kingdom, which includes a detailed discussion of methodology and interpretation of the results of both the burden from the overall level of pollution and impact calculations of the health effects of changes in pollution. Both the burden and the impact methods applied in this report are closely related to those of Miller (2010) and consistent with the updates recommended by COMEAP (COMEAP, 2010, 2012) and those described in the recent Public Health England (PHE) document, Gowers et al. (2014), on the public health outcome indicator.

Whilst this study refined aspects of the method and updated the input data, the calculations for the burden of PM<sub>2.5</sub> followed previously established methods. The calculations for the mortality burden attributable to NO<sub>2</sub> were analogous to the PM<sub>2.5</sub> methods and used coefficients recommended by the WHO HRAPIE project (WHO, 2013b). However, the method to implement one aspect of the HRAPIE recommendations was not clear cut and required further discussion (Annex 1). The HRAPIE table of recommendations states that the concentration-response relationship should only be applied above 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup>. This was aimed at calculations for small concentration reductions for policy analysis. Methods for burden calculations were not discussed. For burden calculations there is a need to discuss appropriate counter-factuals i.e. what is the baseline with which to compare the effects of current levels of pollution<sup>33</sup>? Counter-factuals can be chosen to be the lower end of the area of the concentration-response function with tight confidence intervals; the lowest concentration in the studies used to define the concentration-response function; the lowest concentration achievable with realistic policies; the lowest concentration occurring in the environment; or a zero concentration. One interpretation is to take 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> as the lower end of the area of the concentration-response function with tight confidence intervals (the justification used by HRAPIE for only quantifying concentration changes above 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup>). However, some recent studies show tight confidence intervals down to lower concentrations and this is not the only option for choosing a counter-factual. Another option is to use the 5<sup>th</sup> percentiles or minimum concentrations in the key epidemiological studies (as for PM<sub>2.5</sub> in the Global Burden of Disease calculations, Lim et al., 2012). This would suggest using a counter factual at 10, 5 µg m<sup>-3</sup> or 1.5-2 µg m<sup>-3</sup> NO<sub>2</sub> (see Annex 1). Calculations down to zero and down to 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> were undertaken to encompass the range of possible assumptions, and we consider a counter factual towards the lower end of this range to be most appropriate.

---

<sup>33</sup> This question did not arise for PM<sub>2.5</sub> as COMEAP recommendations to concentrate on anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> are equivalent to using the level of non-anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> as a counter-factual.

## 2.1.2 Mortality burden from 2010 concentrations of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> in London – input data and method

### 2.1.2.1 Processing of Input data

**Modelled concentrations:** PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> annual mean concentrations at 20m grid resolution were extracted from the LAEI2010<sup>34</sup> year 2010 air quality results and intersected with the latest (2011) Output Area (OA) layer from the Office of National Statistics (ONS) for the Greater London area (a total of 25,053 OAs). Each concentration grid point within each OA was further averaged at OA level, borough or Greater London area. A short description of the King's model used to predict all the annual mean concentrations used in this report can be found in Annex 4.

**Anthropogenic source:** PM source apportionment analysis was undertaken and measurement of Cl<sup>-</sup> was used to trace sea salt, assuming it is NaCl only. Cl<sup>-</sup> is not measured in PM<sub>2.5</sub>, instead concentrations in PM<sub>10</sub> were factored using size information from earlier studies in London (Davy, 2014). The annual mean contribution of sea salt within PM<sub>2.5</sub> was estimated to be 0.55 µg m<sup>-3</sup> in 2010 and was removed from the total PM<sub>2.5</sub> concentration to generate anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> concentrations; consistent with EU guidance (European Commission, 2011).

Total NO<sub>2</sub> concentration was used as the state of knowledge (European Commission, 2011) does not allow for a natural part of NO<sub>2</sub> to be measured or quantified.

**Population data:** The population data was downloaded from ONS<sup>35</sup>. As the deaths had been averaged over 3 years the same was done for the population. The population data was given by single year of age at OA level and has been further averaged for 2009/2010/2011 to represent 2010. The population was summed by gender and 5 year age groups for aged 30 and above for each OA, each borough and for London overall. The American Cancer Society study (Pope et al. 2002) studied those aged 30 and above to derive the coefficient for PM<sub>2.5</sub> and this age span was also recommended for NO<sub>2</sub> by HRAPIE. The division of population by gender and 5 year age groups matched the deaths data.

**Deaths data:** The deaths data was extracted from ONS data by the PHE London Knowledge and Intelligence Team. The deaths data were given by 5 year age groups, averaged for 2009/2010/2011 at London borough level. This is taken to be a figure for 2010 with the random year-to-year variability in age groups with small numbers of deaths stabilised by averaging with the surrounding years.

**Relative Risk (RR) for PM<sub>2.5</sub>:** A relative risk of 1.06 (COMEAP plausibility interval 1.01 to 1.12) has been used for the change in mortality as a result of long-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> derived from the American Cancer Society Study (Pope et al. 2002) and recommended for use in the UK by COMEAP (2010).

**Relative Risk (RR) for NO<sub>2</sub>:** A relative risk of 1.055 (95% CI 1.031 - 1.080) for the change in mortality as a result of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> derived from a meta-analysis of the relevant

---

<sup>34</sup> <http://data.london.gov.uk/datastore/package/london-atmospheric-emissions-inventory-2010>

<sup>35</sup> <http://www.ons.gov.uk/ons/about-ons/business-transparency/freedom-of-information/what-can-i-request/published-ad-hoc-data/pop/november-2013/index.html>

studies by Hoek et al. (2013) was recommended by the WHO HRAPIE project (WHO, 2013b) but the HRAPIE report noted a potential overlap with the effects of PM<sub>2.5</sub> of up to around 30%<sup>36</sup>. We therefore used a relative risk of 1.039 (95% CI 1.022 – 1.056) derived by reducing the RR of 1.055 by 30%, with the original RR of 1.055 as an alternative. Note that downward adjustment by 30% to account for overlap with PM<sub>2.5</sub> does not remove any potential overlap with effects of other traffic pollutants.

**Table 1 Concentration-response relationships for long-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub>**

| Pollutant         | Relative Risk (RR) | Upper and lower plausibility (95% confidence interval for NO <sub>2</sub> ) |
|-------------------|--------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| PM <sub>2.5</sub> | 1.06               | 1.01 / 1.12                                                                 |
| NO <sub>2</sub>   | 1.055              | 1.031 / 1.08                                                                |
| NO <sub>2</sub>   | 1.039*             | 1.022 / 1.056                                                               |

\* Reduced from 1.055 by 30% to account for possible upper limit of overlap with PM<sub>2.5</sub>

**Lag:** As burden calculations are intended as an approximate snapshot, they do not incorporate consideration of lags between exposure and effects. This can be regarded as either an assumption of no lag, or an assumption that air pollution concentrations have been stable at the same level for a sufficient time for the lag to be unimportant. Neither is strictly true but was regarded by COMEAP as an acceptable approximation in the context of producing simple, rough figures. This is discussed in COMEAP (2010).

**Population-weighted average concentration (PM<sub>2.5</sub>):** The modelled concentration for each OA was multiplied by the population aged 30+ by gender and 5 year age group<sup>37</sup> in each OA. The result of this multiplication was then summed over all OAs in the borough and divided by the relevant gender and 5 year age group borough population to give the population-weighted average concentration for that gender and age group in the borough. The population-weighted average concentration for that gender and age group<sup>38</sup> was then used in the mortality burden calculations. Population-weighting was done at OA level as this was the smallest area for which population data was available. Where a single population-weighted average concentration for a borough is given in a table (for simplicity), this was produced by weighting across 5 year age groups above 30 years and across gender.

**Population-weighted average concentration (NO<sub>2</sub>):** Population-weighting proceeded as for PM<sub>2.5</sub> for the lower bound counterfactual of zero. For the sensitivity analysis, assuming a counter-factual of 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup>, this value of 20 was subtracted from the 20 x 20 m grid concentrations in each OA and the difference was then averaged up to OA level to be used in

<sup>36</sup> HRAPIE recommended up to 33%. We used 30% to reflect the approximate nature of our knowledge of the size of the overlap.

<sup>37</sup> The upper age group was aged 85+.

<sup>38</sup> Available from the authors on request.

the population-weighting. For example, for a 20 x 20 m grid concentration of 30  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ , a concentration of 10  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  (30-20) was used in subsequent averaging up to OA level and then population weighting by gender and 5 year age group. Any 20 x 20 m grid concentrations that were negative after subtracting 20  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  were set to zero. This approach will not give the same result as subtracting 20  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  from the average at OA level. The best approach depends on exactly what was done in the original epidemiological studies. This is not always clear and, in any case, studies with different approaches have been pooled in the meta-analysis.

### 2.1.2.2 Calculations

The calculations followed COMEAP (2010) and Gowers et al. (2014). The relative risk (RR) per 10  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  was scaled to a new relative risk for the appropriate population-weighted average concentration (anthropogenic for  $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ ) for each borough. The equation used (for the example coefficient of 1.06) was:

$\text{RR}(x) = 1.06^{x/10}$  where x is the population-weighted average concentration of interest (weighted by the relevant gender and 5 year age group aged above 30).

The new  $\text{RR}(x)$  was then converted to the attributable fraction (AF) using the following formula:

$\text{AF} = (\text{RR}-1)/\text{RR}$  multiplied by 100 to give a percentage.

The attributable fraction was then multiplied by the number of deaths in the relevant gender and 5 year age group aged 30+ to give the number of attributable deaths.

The attributable deaths were then summed across the 5 year age groups above aged 30, for both males and females, to give a total for the borough. The attributable fraction for the borough is a weighted average across gender and age group. The attributable fraction for London overall was back calculated from the attributable deaths summed across boroughs divided by the total deaths in London.

To calculate the loss of life years associated with these deaths, the deaths and population data were input into the South East Public Health Observatory (SEPHO) Life Expectancy Calculator <http://www.sepho.org.uk/viewResource.aspx?id=8943>. This provides the expected remaining life expectancy for specified 5 year age groups. This was calculated separately for males and females<sup>39</sup>. (Note that this is the baseline life expectancy, representing how much an average person of that age group would have been expected to live if it had not been for the attributable deaths.) The relevant values for expected remaining life expectancy in an age group were then multiplied by the number of attributable deaths to estimate the total life years lost.

The calculations above were done at the borough level and the results for deaths and life years summed to give a total for London. This allows different death rates in different boroughs to influence the results. The use of population-weighting across the whole of London requires an assumption that the death rate is the same across London. A 'summary' attributable fraction

---

<sup>39</sup> Available from the authors on request.

for London was derived by inferring the attributable fraction that would have led to the results for attributable deaths that were totalled across the boroughs.

The process was repeated for the lower and upper confidence intervals around the relative risks and for both the full and the 30% reduced relative risks for NO<sub>2</sub>.

Calculations were also done for the loss of life expectancy for those born in 2010 and exposed to PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> for a life time. The methods and results for this are given in section 2.1.4.3 and 2.1.5.2.

### 2.1.3 Mortality burden (attributable deaths and associated life-years) from 2010 concentrations of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> in London - results

#### 2.1.3.1 PM<sub>2.5</sub>

The mortality burden of 2010 levels of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> in London in 2010 was calculated as 52,630 (9,287 – 98,648) life-years lost<sup>40</sup>, equivalent to 3,537 (range 624-6,632) attributable deaths at typical ages. The fraction of total mortality attributable to PM<sub>2.5</sub> across London was 7.6%.

The above figures are derived from summing the results in individual London boroughs. Results for the attributable fraction (the percentage of mortality attributable to PM<sub>2.5</sub>) varied from 9.9% in the City of London to 7.1% in Havering. Taking into account the underlying mortality rate and the size of the population as well, the attributable deaths varied from 4 in the City of London to 182 in Bromley and the life years lost from 60 in the City of London to 2423 in Croydon. The rankings are not necessarily the same because the attributable fraction is derived directly from the population-weighted average concentration whereas the attributable deaths and life years lost are also affected by the mortality rate and age distribution in the boroughs. The results for the boroughs, using the central estimate, are given in Table 2, with the results for sensitivity analyses using the COMEAP plausibility intervals of 1% and 12% in Annex 2 Table 26. The sensitivity analysis results are roughly from a sixth to twice the results given in Table 2.

**Table 2 London population, modelled population-weighted average concentration (µg m<sup>-3</sup>) and estimated burden of effects on annual mortality in 2010 of 2010 levels of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub>, using COMEAP's recommended concentration-response coefficient of a 6% increase in mortality per 10 µg m<sup>-3</sup> PM<sub>2.5</sub>**

| Borough        | Population*<br>(x10 <sup>3</sup> ) | PM <sub>2.5</sub><br>PWAC**<br>(µg m <sup>-3</sup> ) | Baseline<br>deaths | Attributable<br>fraction<br>(%) | Attributable<br>deaths*** | Life<br>years<br>lost |
|----------------|------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------|--------------------|---------------------------------|---------------------------|-----------------------|
| City of London | 5.2                                | 17.9                                                 | 40                 | 9.9                             | 4                         | 60                    |

<sup>40</sup> These are the numbers of years across the population expected to be lived over time if the deaths to which particulate pollution contributed had not occurred.

## Understanding the Health Impacts of Air Pollution in London – King's College London

---

|                        |       |      |      |     |     |      |
|------------------------|-------|------|------|-----|-----|------|
| Barking and Dagenham   | 98.3  | 13.2 | 1247 | 7.4 | 92  | 1268 |
| Barnet                 | 208.3 | 13.2 | 2353 | 7.4 | 174 | 2360 |
| Bexley                 | 142.3 | 13.0 | 1814 | 7.3 | 132 | 1772 |
| Brent                  | 171.3 | 13.7 | 1477 | 7.7 | 112 | 1855 |
| Bromley                | 199.8 | 12.9 | 2524 | 7.2 | 182 | 2379 |
| Camden                 | 125.1 | 15.1 | 1085 | 8.4 | 91  | 1568 |
| Croydon                | 212.0 | 13.2 | 2349 | 7.4 | 173 | 2423 |
| Ealing                 | 194.0 | 13.5 | 1867 | 7.6 | 142 | 2175 |
| Enfield                | 177.3 | 13.0 | 1897 | 7.3 | 138 | 1944 |
| Greenwich              | 141.2 | 13.6 | 1584 | 7.6 | 120 | 1659 |
| Hackney                | 126.1 | 14.5 | 1015 | 8.1 | 82  | 1429 |
| Hammersmith and Fulham | 102.5 | 14.5 | 882  | 8.1 | 71  | 1166 |
| Haringey               | 142.9 | 13.7 | 1106 | 7.7 | 85  | 1472 |
| Harrow                 | 142.4 | 12.8 | 1386 | 7.2 | 100 | 1544 |
| Havering               | 150.1 | 12.6 | 2126 | 7.1 | 150 | 1968 |
| Hillingdon             | 157.0 | 12.7 | 1754 | 7.1 | 125 | 1788 |
| Hounslow               | 143.3 | 13.4 | 1362 | 7.5 | 102 | 1564 |
| Islington              | 111.9 | 15.3 | 1035 | 8.5 | 88  | 1394 |
| Kensington and Chelsea | 101.5 | 15.1 | 803  | 8.4 | 67  | 1119 |
| Kingston upon Thames   | 95.3  | 13.1 | 1000 | 7.4 | 74  | 1008 |
| Lambeth                | 165.4 | 14.4 | 1360 | 8.1 | 109 | 1797 |
| Lewisham               | 157.0 | 13.9 | 1552 | 7.8 | 120 | 1773 |
| Merton                 | 119.9 | 13.5 | 1143 | 7.6 | 86  | 1259 |
| Newham                 | 144.5 | 14.0 | 1221 | 7.9 | 96  | 1572 |
| Redbridge              | 157.6 | 13.3 | 1716 | 7.4 | 128 | 1799 |
| Richmond upon Thames   | 120.7 | 13.3 | 1131 | 7.4 | 84  | 1238 |

|                |       |      |      |     |      |        |
|----------------|-------|------|------|-----|------|--------|
| Southwark      | 157.7 | 14.9 | 1338 | 8.3 | 111  | 1793   |
| Sutton         | 118.7 | 13.1 | 1391 | 7.3 | 102  | 1367   |
| Tower Hamlets  | 118.6 | 15.5 | 983  | 8.7 | 85   | 1314   |
| Waltham Forest | 141.6 | 13.5 | 1356 | 7.6 | 102  | 1546   |
| Wandsworth     | 173.4 | 14.1 | 1513 | 7.9 | 119  | 1686   |
| Westminster    | 133.6 | 15.5 | 1071 | 8.6 | 92   | 1570   |
| Total          |       |      |      |     | 3537 | 52,630 |

\*Population and death rate, age 30+, based on 2009/2010/2011 average.

\*\*PWAC - Population Weighted Average Concentration of PM<sub>2.5</sub>, calculated for males and females and 5 year age groups separately, weighted average presented here.

\*\*\*Attributable deaths and associated life years lost, age 30+ and calculated by 5 year age groups and gender.

### 2.1.3.2 PM<sub>2.5</sub> comparison with previous results

The mortality burden results calculated here are compared with previous results in Table 3 and Table 4. The public health outcome indicator for the fraction of mortality attributable to particulate air pollution<sup>41</sup> is the official indicator as it is important that the impact of particulate air pollution can be compared across the country. The results presented here should be considered alongside this. The work reported here includes refinements in method as well as differences in input data, taking advantage of more up to date data and the availability of data at a greater level of detail in London. This section compares the results and the methods/input data with both the Gowers et al. (2014) report and the Miller (2010) report which provided a previous estimate of the mortality impact of particulate air pollution in London.

Compared with the Miller (2010) report, the current work has incorporated the following changes in inputs and methodology:

- Updating mortality data from 2008 to mortality data for an average of 2009/2010/2011.
- Use of the latest population data for an average of 2009/2010/2011 at OA level, rather than 'High' population projection data for 2008 at Ward level as used in Miller (2010).
- The Miller (2010) report presented results for Greater London, subdivided by Ward. Population-weighting was done at borough level. To maintain a flexible approach to the future geographic output requirements of the GLA, we undertook population-weighted average concentration calculations at OA level and then combined these to borough scale for application of the PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> mortality calculations.
- Updating of modelled PM<sub>2.5</sub> concentrations from 2006 (LAEI2006) to 2010 (LAEI2010).

<sup>41</sup> [www.phoutcomes.info](http://www.phoutcomes.info)

- Use of population-weighted average concentrations by age, sex and 5 year age groups. Population-weighting was by total population in Miller (2010).
- The use of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> concentrations where previously total PM<sub>2.5</sub> concentrations were used.
- Attributable death calculations were done by age, sex and 5 year age groups in the current report and by total population in Miller (2010).

The Miller (2010) report estimated that fine particles have an impact on mortality equivalent to 4,267 deaths in London in 2008, with a range of 756 to 7,965. This is larger than our estimate of 3,537 (range 624-6,632) by 730 deaths. The differences can be considered in 3 categories:

- a) A genuine decrease in PM<sub>2.5</sub> from 2006 to 2010.
- b) The exclusion of non-anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> in this report.
- c) Methodological/input changes of various sorts combined together.

The decrease in total PM<sub>2.5</sub> from 2006 to 2010 was 1.07  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  (the sea salt is assumed to be part of the total PM<sub>2.5</sub> in 2006 and 2010 that cancels out as it is unlikely to change much). Scaling this using an approximate deaths per  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  factor (taking no account of non-linearities or distribution of deaths by age) gives 268-276 deaths, or 37-38% of the 730 death difference, depending on assumptions for the approximate factor. The non-anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> excluded was 0.55  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  of sea salt; using the recent method this would account for about 137 deaths, or 18.5% of the 730 death difference. The remainder (317-325 deaths, or 43.5-44.5% of the 730 deaths difference, depending on the scaling factor) is due to methodological or input differences. The overall baseline mortality rate went down, for example, and this report uses concentrations population-weighted by the population aged 30+ separately by gender and age group rather than the total population.

Thus, although the main part (combining reasons a and b) of the reason for this decline is the difference in the population-weighted average PM<sub>2.5</sub> concentration of 15.34  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  (total, 2006) compared with 13.72  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  (anthropogenic, 2010) used here, there are also reasons unrelated to the concentration difference. The rankings by borough are similar with the largest population-weighted average concentrations, smallest population and smallest number of attributable deaths in the City of London, the largest numbers of attributable deaths in Bromley and the smallest population-weighted average concentrations in Havering.

The PHE report (Gowers et al., 2014) is more recent so the dates for the input data were closer. The population and mortality data were averaged over 3 years in both reports, for 2008/9/10 in Gowers et al. and 2009/10/11 in our report. PM<sub>2.5</sub> modelling was for 2010 in both cases. The coefficients used and the basic underlying methodology were the same as both reports follow COMEAP (2010). However, there are still some methodological differences:

- The mortality data for 2008/9/10 in Gowers et al. (2014) was grouped in 10 year age groups to match that available nationally, whereas this report used the original 5 year age grouping in the mortality data for 2009/10/11. These different choices also meant

that Gowers et al. (2014) calculated attributable deaths age 25+ (lowest age group 25-34) whereas this report used age 30+.

- Population data for the life years lost calculations was for 2008/9/10 in Gowers et al. (2014) by 10 year age group and by 5 year age group for 2009/10/11 in this report.
- There were differences in the modelling approaches. Gowers et al. (2014) used the pollution climate mapping (PCM) model estimating concentration on a 1km x 1km grid square basis using information from the National Atmospheric Emissions Inventory (NAEI); this report used the London Air Quality Toolkit dispersion model (Annex 4) on a 20m x 20m grid basis using information from the LAEI.
- The definition of non-anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> differed – the Gowers et al. (2014) report subtracted sea salt and the residual from the PCM model that could not be allocated to known sources, for this report only sea salt was subtracted.
- The population-weighting in the Gowers et al. report was done on a 1km x 1km grid square basis and used the total population from the 2001 census (because some of the NAEI emissions are based on the 2001 census); this report used concentrations from 20m x 20m grid points averaged up to OA level and population-weighted separately by gender and 5 year age groups above 30+ from population data for 2009/10/11 (revised following the 2011 Census).

The PHE figures were similar but smaller - 41,404 life-years lost, equivalent to 3,388 attributable deaths at typical ages (Table 3 and Table 4) compared with 52,630 life-years lost, equivalent to 3,537 attributable deaths at typical ages in this report. This is probably mainly due to differences in estimated levels of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> since these estimates were smaller in the PHE report (Table 3) whereas the baseline population (Table 3) and baseline numbers of deaths (Table 4) were larger. The differences in the estimated levels of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> were lower in the PHE report due to a larger proportion of PM<sub>2.5</sub> being assumed to be non-anthropogenic but it may also have been influenced by the finer scale modelling in this report. It is not entirely clear whether or not the latter is an advantage – it will be more influenced by roadside sources (although this was lessened by subsequent averaging up to OA level) but the original studies modelled at a broad city wide scale. However, fine scale modelling was particularly important for NO<sub>2</sub> and it was helpful to use the same scale for both NO<sub>2</sub> and PM<sub>2.5</sub>.

The rankings by borough were similar between the two reports. The PHE report included the City of London with Hackney but the borough with the smallest number of attributable deaths in the PHE report (Kensington and Chelsea) had the second smallest number of attributable deaths in this report after the City of London (Table 3). The borough with the smallest number of life years lost (Kingston upon Thames) had the second smallest number of life-years lost in this report after the City of London (Table 4). The attributable fraction which is less affected by the size and age distribution in each borough, and more directly related to the pollution level

was smallest in Havering and Bromley in the PHE report compared with Havering and Hillingdon in this report. The largest attributable fraction was Westminster and Kensington and Chelsea in the PHE report, followed by Tower Hamlets and the largest after the City of London in this report, was Tower Hamlets followed by Westminster and Islington (Table 4).

**Table 3 London population, modelled population-weighted average concentration  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  and estimated effects on annual mortality in 2010 of 2010 levels of anthropogenic  $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ , using COMEAP's recommended concentration-response coefficient of 6%, compared to PHE (Gowers, Miller and Stedman, 2014) and IOM (Miller, 2010) estimates.**

| Borough                | Population*<br>( $\times 10^3$ ) |                               |                          | $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ PWAC**<br>( $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ ) |                      |                      | Attributable deaths*** |     |     |
|------------------------|----------------------------------|-------------------------------|--------------------------|------------------------------------------------------|----------------------|----------------------|------------------------|-----|-----|
|                        | KCL<br>(30+)<br>2009/<br>10/11   | PHE<br>(25+)<br>2008/9<br>/10 | IOM<br>(total)<br>(2008) | KCL<br>anth.<br>2010                                 | PHE<br>anth.<br>2010 | IOM<br>Total<br>2006 | KCL                    | PHE | IOM |
| City of London         | 5.2                              |                               | 9.2                      | 17.9                                                 |                      | 17.6                 | 4                      |     | 4   |
| Barking and Dagenham   | 98.3                             | 109.7                         | 172.4                    | 13.2                                                 | 12.6                 | 15.0                 | 92                     | 93  | 120 |
| Barnet                 | 208.3                            | 235.8                         | 312.7                    | 13.2                                                 | 12.0                 | 15.1                 | 174                    | 162 | 191 |
| Bexley                 | 142.3                            | 154.7                         | 235.0                    | 13.0                                                 | 11.8                 | 14.9                 | 132                    | 122 | 171 |
| Brent                  | 171.3                            | 178.3                         | 277.9                    | 13.7                                                 | 12.9                 | 15.4                 | 112                    | 111 | 133 |
| Bromley                | 199.8                            | 217.9                         | 302.5                    | 12.9                                                 | 11.1                 | 14.7                 | 182                    | 161 | 217 |
| Camden                 | 125.1                            | 165.5                         | 207.2                    | 15.1                                                 | 13.8                 | 16.2                 | 91                     | 87  | 107 |
| Croydon                | 212.0                            | 233.4                         | 341.0                    | 13.2                                                 | 11.5                 | 14.9                 | 173                    | 155 | 205 |
| Ealing                 | 194.0                            | 219.4                         | 317.7                    | 13.5                                                 | 12.8                 | 15.4                 | 142                    | 137 | 167 |
| Enfield                | 177.3                            | 195.5                         | 291.3                    | 13.0                                                 | 11.8                 | 15.0                 | 138                    | 133 | 178 |
| Greenwich              | 141.2                            | 150.1                         | 236.5                    | 13.6                                                 | 12.7                 | 15.3                 | 120                    | 119 | 150 |
| Hackney†               | 126.1                            | 151.9                         | 223.4                    | 14.5                                                 | 14.0                 | 15.7                 | 82                     | 86  | 96  |
| Hammersmith and Fulham | 102.5                            | 121.9                         | 178.7                    | 14.5                                                 | 14.1                 | 15.8                 | 71                     | 72  | 86  |
| Haringey               | 142.9                            | 156.0                         | 235.1                    | 13.7                                                 | 12.7                 | 15.3                 | 85                     | 81  | 99  |
| Harrow                 | 142.4                            | 155.8                         | 219.0                    | 12.8                                                 | 11.3                 | 14.8                 | 100                    | 90  | 119 |
| Havering               | 150.1                            | 163.2                         | 230.5                    | 12.6                                                 | 11.1                 | 14.6                 | 150                    | 137 | 182 |
| Hillingdon             | 157.0                            | 172.4                         | 253.4                    | 12.7                                                 | 11.6                 | 14.9                 | 125                    | 118 | 154 |
| Hounslow               | 143.3                            | 159.0                         | 229.9                    | 13.4                                                 | 12.7                 | 15.3                 | 102                    | 99  | 121 |
| Islington              | 111.9                            | 135.3                         | 195.1                    | 15.3                                                 | 14.1                 | 15.9                 | 88                     | 84  | 100 |
| Kensington and Chelsea | 101.5                            | 128.0                         | 169.0                    | 15.1                                                 | 14.9                 | 16.2                 | 67                     | 68  | 75  |
| Kingston upon Thames   | 95.3                             | 113.1                         | 154.2                    | 13.1                                                 | 11.9                 | 15.0                 | 74                     | 68  | 91  |
| Lambeth                | 165.4                            | 200.8                         | 291.8                    | 14.4                                                 | 13.7                 | 15.7                 | 109                    | 112 | 139 |
| Lewisham               | 157.0                            | 181.5                         | 269.0                    | 13.9                                                 | 12.7                 | 15.3                 | 120                    | 116 | 153 |
| Merton                 | 119.9                            | 146.6                         | 198.1                    | 13.5                                                 | 12.3                 | 15.2                 | 86                     | 82  | 107 |
| Newham                 | 144.5                            | 147.2                         | 261.7                    | 14.0                                                 | 13.5                 | 15.4                 | 96                     | 98  | 121 |

## Understanding the Health Impacts of Air Pollution in London – King's College London

|                      |       |       |       |      |      |      |      |      |      |
|----------------------|-------|-------|-------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Redbridge            | 157.6 | 177.9 | 252.6 | 13.3 | 12.4 | 15.1 | 128  | 123  | 153  |
| Richmond upon Thames | 120.7 | 133.5 | 184.5 | 13.3 | 12.0 | 15.0 | 84   | 77   | 97   |
| Southwark            | 157.7 | 197.0 | 276.8 | 14.9 | 14.1 | 15.8 | 111  | 113  | 136  |
| Sutton               | 118.7 | 133.6 | 185.2 | 13.1 | 11.4 | 14.9 | 102  | 92   | 124  |
| Tower Hamlets        | 118.6 | 151.8 | 231.7 | 15.5 | 14.5 | 16.0 | 85   | 85   | 102  |
| Waltham Forest       | 141.6 | 149.0 | 226.7 | 13.5 | 12.9 | 15.3 | 102  | 103  | 129  |
| Wandsworth           | 173.4 | 121.3 | 289.1 | 14.1 | 13.1 | 15.6 | 119  | 116  | 148  |
| Westminster          | 133.6 | 182.5 | 214.8 | 15.5 | 14.9 | 16.6 | 92   | 88   | 96   |
| Total                |       |       |       |      |      |      | 3537 | 3388 | 4271 |

\*Population: KCL, age 30+, based on 2009/2010/2011 average separately by gender and 5 year age groups

PHE, age 25+, based on averaging 2008/2009/2010.

IOM, total population based on 'High' projections for 2008.

\*\* PWAC - population weighted average concentration of PM<sub>2.5</sub>.

KCL, calculated for males and females separately and 5 year age groups, weighted average presented here.

PHE modelling undertaken on a 1 x 1km scale and uses anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> as in our calculations. Population-weighting used the total population from the 2001 census.

IOM uses (20 x 20m) modelling (scale) for 2006 based on total rather than anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub>. Here PWC for each ward has been averaged to obtain a Borough estimate.

\*\*\* Attributable deaths: KCL, based on deaths in the population age 30+ and calculated by summing gender and 5 year age groups results by borough.

PHE, based on deaths in the population age 25+, summing across 10 year age groups also calculated by borough.

IOM calculated by Ward, cumulated to Borough level here, used total population. The total of 4271 in the table is probably slightly different from the 4267 quoted in the Miller (2010) report because of this process.

† Hackney includes the City of London in the PHE report.

**Table 4 Estimated effects on annual mortality in 2010 of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub>, attributable fraction and life years lost, using COMEAP's recommended concentration-response coefficient of 6%, compared to PHE (Gowers, Miller and Stedman, 2014) estimates.**

| Borough              | Baseline deaths       |                      | Attributable fraction* (%) |     | Life years lost** |      |
|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|----------------------------|-----|-------------------|------|
|                      | KCL<br>2009/10/<br>11 | PHE<br>2008/9/<br>10 | KCL                        | PHE | KCL               | PHE  |
| City of London       | 40                    |                      | 9.9                        |     | 60                |      |
| Barking and Dagenham | 1247                  | 1317                 | 7.4                        | 7.1 | 1268              | 1027 |
| Barnet               | 2353                  | 2397                 | 7.4                        | 6.8 | 2360              | 1701 |
| Bexley               | 1814                  | 1846                 | 7.3                        | 6.6 | 1772              | 1255 |
| Brent                | 1477                  | 1530                 | 7.7                        | 7.2 | 1855              | 1561 |
| Bromley              | 2524                  | 2571                 | 7.2                        | 6.3 | 2379              | 1621 |
| Camden               | 1085                  | 1126                 | 8.4                        | 7.7 | 1568              | 1157 |
| Croydon              | 2349                  | 2391                 | 7.4                        | 6.5 | 2423              | 1749 |
| Ealing               | 1867                  | 1905                 | 7.6                        | 7.2 | 2175              | 1773 |
| Enfield              | 1897                  | 2000                 | 7.3                        | 6.6 | 1944              | 1509 |
| Greenwich            | 1584                  | 1658                 | 7.6                        | 7.2 | 1659              | 1312 |

|                        |       |       |     |     |       |       |
|------------------------|-------|-------|-----|-----|-------|-------|
| Hackney†               | 1015  | 1097  | 8.1 | 7.9 | 1429  | 1397  |
| Hammersmith and Fulham | 882   | 907   | 8.1 | 7.9 | 1166  | 1070  |
| Haringey               | 1106  | 1142  | 7.7 | 7.1 | 1472  | 1215  |
| Harrow                 | 1386  | 1410  | 7.2 | 6.4 | 1544  | 1100  |
| Havering               | 2126  | 2174  | 7.1 | 6.3 | 1968  | 1397  |
| Hillingdon             | 1754  | 1794  | 7.1 | 6.5 | 1787  | 1335  |
| Hounslow               | 1362  | 1382  | 7.5 | 7.1 | 1564  | 1167  |
| Islington              | 1035  | 1069  | 8.5 | 7.9 | 1394  | 1084  |
| Kensington and Chelsea | 803   | 824   | 8.4 | 8.3 | 1119  | 1164  |
| Kingston upon Thames   | 1000  | 1082  | 7.4 | 6.7 | 1008  | 730   |
| Lambeth                | 1360  | 1454  | 8.1 | 7.7 | 1797  | 1520  |
| Lewisham               | 1552  | 1628  | 7.8 | 7.2 | 1773  | 1331  |
| Merton                 | 1143  | 1186  | 7.6 | 6.9 | 1259  | 974   |
| Newham                 | 1221  | 1302  | 7.9 | 7.6 | 1572  | 1322  |
| Redbridge              | 1716  | 1757  | 7.4 | 7   | 1799  | 1376  |
| Richmond upon Thames   | 1131  | 1144  | 7.4 | 6.8 | 1238  | 897   |
| Southwark              | 1338  | 1426  | 8.3 | 7.9 | 1793  | 1651  |
| Sutton                 | 1391  | 1424  | 7.3 | 6.4 | 1367  | 949   |
| Tower Hamlets          | 983   | 1047  | 8.7 | 8.1 | 1314  | 1121  |
| Waltham Forest         | 1356  | 1420  | 7.6 | 7.3 | 1546  | 1205  |
| Wandsworth             | 1513  | 1587  | 7.9 | 7.3 | 1686  | 1331  |
| Westminster            | 1071  | 1061  | 8.6 | 8.3 | 1570  | 1403  |
| Total                  | 46482 | 48058 |     |     | 52630 | 41404 |

\* Attributable fraction for KCL calculated from population-weighted average concentration of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub>, calculated at OA level separately for males and females 30+ by 5 year age group from 2009/10/11 population data, weighted average presented here. PHE attributable fraction based on population-weighted average anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> weighted by total population from the 2001 census at 1km x 1km grid level.

\*\* Associated life years lost, KCL, age 30+ and calculated by gender and 5 year age groups, by Borough. PHE, age 25+, 10 year age groups, also calculated by borough.

† Hackney includes the City of London in the PHE report.

### 2.1.3.3 NO<sub>2</sub>

The mortality burden of NO<sub>2</sub> in London was up to 88,113 life-years lost, equivalent to up to 5,879 (3,444-8,138) attributable deaths at typical ages (results for the central estimate are shown in Table 5, with sensitivities based on confidence intervals of 2.2% and 5.6% around the central coefficient in Annex 2 Table 27). The fraction of total mortality attributable to NO<sub>2</sub> across London was up to 12.6%. These figures are an upper bound as based on a counterfactual of zero but the result is expected to be closer to these values than to the sensitivity analysis with a counterfactual at 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> (Table 7). For a 5 µg m<sup>-3</sup> counterfactual (Annex 1), rough scaling (dividing the difference between counterfactual at 0 and 20 by 4 to represent a 5 µg m<sup>-3</sup> change and subtracting this from the counterfactual at zero figure) suggests a burden about 10% lower than the upper bound. These figures are all maximum figures for a burden of NO<sub>2</sub> *per se* as there may also be contributions from other traffic pollutants.

These figures were based on assuming a 30% overlap of effects with PM<sub>2.5</sub>. The size of this overlap is uncertain - it has only been examined in a few studies with findings of overlaps up to 33%. Despite this uncertainty, it seems likely that there is at least some overlap, so we prefer this estimate.

Assuming a 30% overlap, results for the attributable fraction of mortality attributable to NO<sub>2</sub> varied from up to 20% in the City of London to up to 9.8% in Havering. Taking into account the underlying mortality rate and the size of the population, the attributable deaths varied from up to 8 in the City of London to up to 279 in Barnet and the life years lost from up to 120 in the City of London to up to 3797 in Croydon.

The figures if no overlap was assumed were up to 119,999 life-years lost, equivalent to up to 8,009 (4,756-11,054) attributable deaths at typical ages (Table 6), with sensitivities based on confidence intervals of 3.1% and 8% around the central coefficient in Annex 2 (Table 28).

The borough figures are also available assuming no overlap and for ranges around the concentration-response relationship, as shown for the London total. Results by borough for the fraction of mortality attributable to NO<sub>2</sub> varied from up to 26.8% in the City of London to up to 13.4% in Havering (Table 6). Taking into account the underlying mortality rate and the size of the population, the attributable deaths varied from up to 10 in the City of London to up to 381 in Barnet and the life years lost from up to 160 in the City of London to up to 5,188 in Croydon.

**Table 5 London population, modelled population-weighted average concentration ( $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ ) and estimated maximum burden of effects on annual mortality in 2010 NO<sub>2</sub>, using the concentration-response coefficient of a 3.9% increase in mortality per 10  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  NO<sub>2</sub> reflecting a 30% reduction due to overlap with PM<sub>2.5</sub>**

| Borough                   | Population<br>*<br>(x10 <sup>3</sup> ) | NO <sub>2</sub><br>PWAC**<br>( $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ ) | Deaths | Attributable<br>fraction<br>(%) | Attributable<br>deaths*** | Life<br>years<br>lost |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------|--------|---------------------------------|---------------------------|-----------------------|
| City of London            | 5.2                                    | 58.2                                                  | 40     | 20.0                            | 8                         | 119                   |
| Barking and Dagenham      | 98.3                                   | 31.9                                                  | 1247   | 11.5                            | 142                       | 1954                  |
| Barnet                    | 208.3                                  | 33.1                                                  | 2353   | 11.9                            | 279                       | 3784                  |
| Bexley                    | 142.3                                  | 30.6                                                  | 1814   | 11.1                            | 201                       | 2693                  |
| Brent                     | 171.3                                  | 37.3                                                  | 1477   | 13.3                            | 193                       | 3195                  |
| Bromley                   | 199.8                                  | 29.9                                                  | 2524   | 10.8                            | 271                       | 3532                  |
| Camden                    | 125.1                                  | 45.7                                                  | 1085   | 16.0                            | 173                       | 2983                  |
| Croydon                   | 212.0                                  | 32.5                                                  | 2349   | 11.7                            | 271                       | 3797                  |
| Ealing                    | 194.0                                  | 36.9                                                  | 1867   | 13.2                            | 245                       | 3760                  |
| Enfield                   | 177.3                                  | 31.3                                                  | 1897   | 11.3                            | 212                       | 2999                  |
| Greenwich                 | 141.2                                  | 35.6                                                  | 1584   | 12.7                            | 200                       | 2763                  |
| Hackney                   | 126.1                                  | 41.4                                                  | 1015   | 14.7                            | 148                       | 2572                  |
| Hammersmith and<br>Fulham | 102.5                                  | 42.6                                                  | 882    | 15.0                            | 132                       | 2162                  |

## Understanding the Health Impacts of Air Pollution in London – King's College London

|                        |       |      |      |      |      |       |
|------------------------|-------|------|------|------|------|-------|
| Haringey               | 142.9 | 36.7 | 1106 | 13.1 | 144  | 2510  |
| Harrow                 | 142.4 | 30.2 | 1386 | 10.9 | 150  | 2331  |
| Havering               | 150.1 | 27.0 | 2126 | 9.8  | 207  | 2722  |
| Hillingdon             | 157.0 | 30.3 | 1754 | 10.9 | 188  | 2709  |
| Hounslow               | 143.3 | 35.6 | 1362 | 12.7 | 174  | 2657  |
| Islington              | 111.9 | 45.2 | 1035 | 15.9 | 164  | 2590  |
| Kensington and Chelsea | 101.5 | 47.5 | 803  | 16.6 | 133  | 2204  |
| Kingston upon Thames   | 95.3  | 32.6 | 1000 | 11.7 | 117  | 1609  |
| Lambeth                | 165.4 | 41.6 | 1360 | 14.7 | 198  | 3273  |
| Lewisham               | 157.0 | 37.4 | 1552 | 13.3 | 204  | 3028  |
| Merton                 | 119.9 | 34.8 | 1143 | 12.5 | 141  | 2072  |
| Newham                 | 144.5 | 38.2 | 1221 | 13.6 | 165  | 2716  |
| Redbridge              | 157.6 | 32.4 | 1716 | 11.7 | 200  | 2818  |
| Richmond upon Thames   | 120.7 | 33.8 | 1131 | 12.1 | 136  | 2013  |
| Southwark              | 157.7 | 44.1 | 1338 | 15.5 | 206  | 3346  |
| Sutton                 | 118.7 | 31.4 | 1391 | 11.3 | 157  | 2110  |
| Tower Hamlets          | 118.6 | 46.5 | 983  | 16.3 | 158  | 2463  |
| Waltham Forest         | 141.6 | 34.7 | 1356 | 12.4 | 165  | 2515  |
| Wandsworth             | 173.4 | 39.4 | 1513 | 14.0 | 210  | 2976  |
| Westminster            | 133.6 | 49.5 | 1071 | 17.2 | 184  | 3139  |
| Total                  |       |      |      |      | 5879 | 88113 |

\*Population and death rate, age 30+, based on 2009/2010/2011 average.

\*\*PWAC - Population Weighted Average Concentration of NO<sub>2</sub>, calculated for males and females and 5 year age groups separately, weighted average presented here.

\*\*\*Attributable deaths and associated life years lost, age 30+ and calculated by 5 year age groups and gender.

**Table 6 London population, modelled population-weighted average concentration ( $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ ) and estimated maximum burden of effects on annual mortality in 2010 of NO<sub>2</sub>, using the recommended concentration-response coefficient of 5.5% increase in mortality per 10  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  NO<sub>2</sub> (assuming no overlap with PM<sub>2.5</sub>)**

| Borough              | Population*<br>(x10 <sup>3</sup> ) | NO <sub>2</sub><br>PWAC**<br>( $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ ) | Deaths | Attributable<br>fraction<br>(%) | Attributable<br>deaths*** | Life<br>years<br>lost |
|----------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------|--------|---------------------------------|---------------------------|-----------------------|
| City of London       | 5.2                                | 58.2                                                  | 40     | 26.8                            | 10                        | 160                   |
| Barking and Dagenham | 98.3                               | 31.9                                                  | 1247   | 15.7                            | 194                       | 2670                  |
| Barnet               | 208.3                              | 33.1                                                  | 2353   | 16.2                            | 381                       | 5168                  |
| Bexley               | 142.3                              | 30.6                                                  | 1814   | 15.1                            | 275                       | 3683                  |
| Brent                | 171.3                              | 37.3                                                  | 1477   | 18.1                            | 263                       | 4351                  |
| Bromley              | 199.8                              | 29.9                                                  | 2524   | 14.8                            | 371                       | 4835                  |
| Camden               | 125.1                              | 45.7                                                  | 1085   | 21.7                            | 234                       | 4037                  |
| Croydon              | 212.0                              | 32.5                                                  | 2349   | 16.0                            | 370                       | 5188                  |
| Ealing               | 194.0                              | 36.9                                                  | 1867   | 17.9                            | 333                       | 5120                  |
| Enfield              | 177.3                              | 31.3                                                  | 1897   | 15.4                            | 291                       | 4101                  |

## Understanding the Health Impacts of Air Pollution in London – King's College London

|                        |       |      |      |      |      |        |
|------------------------|-------|------|------|------|------|--------|
| Greenwich              | 141.2 | 35.6 | 1584 | 17.3 | 273  | 3767   |
| Hackney                | 126.1 | 41.4 | 1015 | 19.9 | 200  | 3492   |
| Hammersmith and Fulham | 102.5 | 42.6 | 882  | 20.4 | 180  | 2932   |
| Haringey               | 142.9 | 36.7 | 1106 | 17.8 | 196  | 3418   |
| Harrow                 | 142.4 | 30.2 | 1386 | 14.9 | 206  | 3189   |
| Havering               | 150.1 | 27.0 | 2126 | 13.4 | 284  | 3734   |
| Hillingdon             | 157.0 | 30.3 | 1754 | 15.0 | 258  | 3708   |
| Hounslow               | 143.3 | 35.6 | 1362 | 17.4 | 237  | 3621   |
| Islington              | 111.9 | 45.2 | 1035 | 21.5 | 222  | 3506   |
| Kensington and Chelsea | 101.5 | 47.5 | 803  | 22.4 | 179  | 2979   |
| Kingston upon Thames   | 95.3  | 32.6 | 1000 | 16.0 | 160  | 2197   |
| Lambeth                | 165.4 | 41.6 | 1360 | 20.0 | 269  | 4442   |
| Lewisham               | 157.0 | 37.4 | 1552 | 18.1 | 278  | 4122   |
| Merton                 | 119.9 | 34.8 | 1143 | 17.0 | 193  | 2826   |
| Newham                 | 144.5 | 38.2 | 1221 | 18.5 | 225  | 3696   |
| Redbridge              | 157.6 | 32.4 | 1716 | 15.9 | 273  | 3850   |
| Richmond upon Thames   | 120.7 | 33.8 | 1131 | 16.6 | 186  | 2747   |
| Southwark              | 157.7 | 44.1 | 1338 | 21.0 | 280  | 4534   |
| Sutton                 | 118.7 | 31.4 | 1391 | 15.5 | 215  | 2884   |
| Tower Hamlets          | 118.6 | 46.5 | 983  | 22.0 | 214  | 3332   |
| Waltham Forest         | 141.6 | 34.7 | 1356 | 16.9 | 225  | 3431   |
| Wandsworth             | 173.4 | 39.4 | 1513 | 19.0 | 285  | 4045   |
| Westminster            | 133.6 | 49.5 | 1071 | 23.3 | 249  | 4235   |
| Total                  |       |      |      |      | 8009 | 119999 |

\*Population and death rate, age 30+, based on 2009/2010/2011 average.

\*\*PWAC – Population-Weighted Average Concentration of NO<sub>2</sub>, calculated for males and females and 5 year age groups separately, weighted average presented here.

\*\*\*Attributable deaths and associated life years lost, age 30+ and calculated by 5 year age groups and gender.

Results using the alternative (less likely) counterfactual at 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> are given in Table 7. Assuming a 30% overlap of effects with PM<sub>2.5</sub>, this gave the mortality burden of NO<sub>2</sub> in London to be up to 40,355 life-years lost, equivalent to up to 2,650 attributable deaths at typical ages. The figures, if no overlap was assumed, were up to 55,723 life-years lost, equivalent to up to 3,661 attributable deaths at typical ages (Table 8). These numbers are similar or smaller than the effects of PM<sub>2.5</sub>. The ranking by borough differed from the main approach in that while the City of London still had the smallest number of attributable deaths and life years lost, the boroughs with the largest numbers of attributable deaths were now Ealing and Southwark and the borough with the largest numbers of life years lost was now Westminster. This change is probably because the distribution of 20m x 20m grid concentrations (from which the 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> was subtracted) around the OA level average differs in different boroughs.

**Table 7 London population, modelled population-weighted average concentration ( $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ ) and sensitivity approach to calculation of the estimated maximum burden of effects on annual mortality in 2010 of  $\text{NO}_2$ , where  $20 \mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  was subtracted from 2010 levels of  $\text{NO}_2$ , using concentration-response coefficient of a 3.9% increase in mortality per  $10 \mu\text{g m}^{-3} \text{NO}_2$**

| Borough                   | Population*<br>( $\times 10^3$ ) | $\text{NO}_2$<br>PWAC**<br>( $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ ) | Baseline<br>deaths | Attributable<br>fraction (%) | Attributable<br>deaths*** | Life years<br>lost |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------|--------------------|------------------------------|---------------------------|--------------------|
| City of London            | 5.2                              | 38.2                                                | 40                 | 13.6                         | 5                         | 80                 |
| Barking and<br>Dagenham   | 98.3                             | 11.9                                                | 1247               | 4.5                          | 54                        | 747                |
| Barnet                    | 208.3                            | 13.0                                                | 2353               | 4.9                          | 114                       | 1543               |
| Bexley                    | 142.3                            | 10.6                                                | 1814               | 4.0                          | 73                        | 974                |
| Brent                     | 171.3                            | 17.3                                                | 1477               | 6.4                          | 91                        | 1515               |
| Bromley                   | 199.8                            | 9.9                                                 | 2524               | 3.7                          | 92                        | 1197               |
| Camden                    | 125.1                            | 25.7                                                | 1085               | 9.4                          | 100                       | 1735               |
| Croydon                   | 212.0                            | 12.5                                                | 2349               | 4.7                          | 106                       | 1487               |
| Ealing                    | 194.0                            | 16.9                                                | 1867               | 6.3                          | 116                       | 1777               |
| Enfield                   | 177.3                            | 11.3                                                | 1897               | 4.2                          | 78                        | 1112               |
| Greenwich                 | 141.2                            | 15.6                                                | 1584               | 5.8                          | 90                        | 1247               |
| Hackney                   | 126.1                            | 21.4                                                | 1015               | 7.9                          | 79                        | 1373               |
| Hammersmith<br>and Fulham | 102.5                            | 22.6                                                | 882                | 8.3                          | 73                        | 1188               |
| Haringey                  | 142.9                            | 16.7                                                | 1106               | 6.2                          | 67                        | 1178               |
| Harrow                    | 142.4                            | 10.2                                                | 1386               | 3.8                          | 52                        | 810                |
| Havering                  | 150.1                            | 7.0                                                 | 2126               | 2.6                          | 54                        | 719                |
| Hillingdon                | 157.0                            | 10.3                                                | 1754               | 3.9                          | 64                        | 931                |
| Hounslow                  | 143.3                            | 15.6                                                | 1362               | 5.8                          | 79                        | 1210               |
| Islington                 | 111.9                            | 25.2                                                | 1035               | 9.2                          | 95                        | 1496               |
| Kensington and<br>Chelsea | 101.5                            | 27.5                                                | 803                | 10.0                         | 79                        | 1320               |
| Kingston upon             | 95.3                             | 12.6                                                | 1000               | 4.7                          | 47                        | 646                |

## Understanding the Health Impacts of Air Pollution in London – King's College London

|                         |       |      |      |      |      |       |
|-------------------------|-------|------|------|------|------|-------|
| Thames                  |       |      |      |      |      |       |
| Lambeth                 | 165.4 | 21.7 | 1360 | 8.0  | 106  | 1756  |
| Lewisham                | 157.0 | 17.4 | 1552 | 6.4  | 97   | 1446  |
| Merton                  | 119.9 | 14.8 | 1143 | 5.5  | 62   | 908   |
| Newham                  | 144.5 | 18.2 | 1221 | 6.7  | 81   | 1339  |
| Redbridge               | 157.6 | 12.4 | 1716 | 4.6  | 79   | 1117  |
| Richmond upon<br>Thames | 120.7 | 13.8 | 1131 | 5.1  | 57   | 846   |
| Southwark               | 157.7 | 24.1 | 1338 | 8.8  | 116  | 1889  |
| Sutton                  | 118.7 | 11.4 | 1391 | 4.3  | 59   | 792   |
| Tower Hamlets           | 118.6 | 26.5 | 983  | 9.6  | 93   | 1448  |
| Waltham Forest          | 141.6 | 14.7 | 1356 | 5.5  | 70   | 1081  |
| Wandsworth              | 173.4 | 19.4 | 1513 | 7.1  | 106  | 1509  |
| Westminster             | 133.6 | 29.5 | 1071 | 10.7 | 114  | 1940  |
| Total                   |       |      |      |      | 2650 | 40355 |

\*Population and death rate, age 30+, based on 2009/2010/2011 average.

\*\* PWAC – Population-Weighted Average Concentration of NO<sub>2</sub>, calculated for males and females separately by 5 year age group after subtraction of 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> from 20 x 20m grid concentrations averaged up to OA level, weighted average presented here.

\*\*\*Attributable deaths and associated life years lost, age 30+ and calculated by 5 year age groups and gender.

**Table 8 London population, modelled population-weighted average concentration (µg m<sup>-3</sup>) and sensitivity approach to calculation of the estimated maximum burden of effects on annual mortality in 2010 of NO<sub>2</sub>, where 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> was subtracted from 2010 levels of NO<sub>2</sub>, using concentration-response coefficient of a 5.5% increase in mortality per 10 µg m<sup>-3</sup> NO<sub>2</sub>**

| Borough                 | Population*<br>(x10 <sup>3</sup> ) | NO <sub>2</sub><br>PWAC**<br>(µg m <sup>-3</sup> ) | Baseline<br>deaths | Attributable<br>fraction (%) | Attributable<br>deaths*** | Life years<br>lost |
|-------------------------|------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------|--------------------|------------------------------|---------------------------|--------------------|
| City of London          | 5.2                                | 38.2                                               | 40                 | 18.5                         | 7                         | 110                |
| Barking and<br>Dagenham | 98.3                               | 11.9                                               | 1247               | 6.2                          | 75                        | 1036               |
| Barnet                  | 208.3                              | 13.0                                               | 2353               | 6.7                          | 158                       | 2139               |
| Bexley                  | 142.3                              | 10.6                                               | 1814               | 5.5                          | 101                       | 1352               |

## **Understanding the Health Impacts of Air Pollution in London – King's College London**

|                           |       |      |      |      |     |      |
|---------------------------|-------|------|------|------|-----|------|
| Brent                     | 171.3 | 17.3 | 1477 | 8.8  | 125 | 2094 |
| Bromley                   | 199.8 | 9.9  | 2524 | 5.2  | 127 | 1663 |
| Camden                    | 125.1 | 25.7 | 1085 | 12.8 | 138 | 2382 |
| Croydon                   | 212.0 | 12.5 | 2349 | 6.5  | 146 | 2061 |
| Ealing                    | 194.0 | 16.9 | 1867 | 8.6  | 160 | 2455 |
| Enfield                   | 177.3 | 11.3 | 1897 | 5.8  | 109 | 1543 |
| Greenwich                 | 141.2 | 15.6 | 1584 | 8.0  | 125 | 1726 |
| Hackney                   | 126.1 | 21.4 | 1015 | 10.8 | 108 | 1891 |
| Hammersmith<br>and Fulham | 102.5 | 22.6 | 882  | 11.4 | 100 | 1635 |
| Haringey                  | 142.9 | 16.7 | 1106 | 8.6  | 93  | 1628 |
| Harrow                    | 142.4 | 10.2 | 1386 | 5.3  | 72  | 1125 |
| Havering                  | 150.1 | 7.0  | 2126 | 3.7  | 76  | 1001 |
| Hillingdon                | 157.0 | 10.3 | 1754 | 5.4  | 89  | 1293 |
| Hounslow                  | 143.3 | 15.6 | 1362 | 8.0  | 110 | 1673 |
| Islington                 | 111.9 | 25.2 | 1035 | 12.6 | 130 | 2054 |
| Kensington and<br>Chelsea | 101.5 | 27.5 | 803  | 13.7 | 109 | 1810 |
| Kingston upon<br>Thames   | 95.3  | 12.6 | 1000 | 6.5  | 65  | 896  |
| Lambeth                   | 165.4 | 21.7 | 1360 | 10.9 | 146 | 2418 |
| Lewisham                  | 157.0 | 17.4 | 1552 | 8.9  | 134 | 1997 |
| Merton                    | 119.9 | 14.8 | 1143 | 7.6  | 86  | 1256 |
| Newham                    | 144.5 | 18.2 | 1221 | 9.3  | 112 | 1848 |
| Redbridge                 | 157.6 | 12.4 | 1716 | 6.4  | 110 | 1548 |
| Richmond upon<br>Thames   | 120.7 | 13.8 | 1131 | 7.1  | 79  | 1172 |
| Southwark                 | 157.7 | 24.1 | 1338 | 12.1 | 160 | 2596 |
| Sutton                    | 118.7 | 11.4 | 1391 | 5.9  | 82  | 1099 |
| Tower Hamlets             | 118.6 | 26.5 | 983  | 13.2 | 127 | 1987 |

|                |       |      |      |      |      |       |
|----------------|-------|------|------|------|------|-------|
| Waltham Forest | 141.6 | 14.7 | 1356 | 7.6  | 97   | 1497  |
| Wandsworth     | 173.4 | 19.4 | 1513 | 9.9  | 147  | 2082  |
| Westminster    | 133.6 | 29.5 | 1071 | 14.6 | 156  | 2656  |
| Total          |       |      |      |      | 3661 | 55723 |

\*Population and death rate, age 30+, based on 2009/2010/2011 average.

\*\* PWAC – Population-Weighted Average Concentration of NO<sub>2</sub>, calculated for males and females separately by 5 year age group after subtraction of 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> from 20 x 20m grid concentrations averaged up to OA level, weighted average presented here.

\*\*\*Attributable deaths and associated life years lost, age 30+ and calculated by 5 year age groups and gender.

#### **2.1.3.4 Total mortality burden of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub>**

The three approaches to calculating the total mortality burden of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> used in the section above are summarised again here with the WHO recommendations as this guides how to add together the results.

- Only using the mortality burden of PM<sub>2.5</sub> as there is more certainty over the size of this effect. This is the WHO recommendation for the 'limited set' of more certain concentration-response functions.
- Adding together the effects of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and the effects of NO<sub>2</sub>, but reducing the effects of NO<sub>2</sub> by 30% to account for the possible maximum size of the overlap between NO<sub>2</sub> and PM<sub>2.5</sub>. WHO stated that the full effects of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> on mortality (in the 'extended set' could not be added to those of PM<sub>2.5</sub> as there was up to a 33% overlap between their effects. The alternative of adding them together taking account of the overlap (rounded to 30%) is preferred in this report.
- Adding together the effects of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and the effects of NO<sub>2</sub>, assuming no overlap between NO<sub>2</sub> and PM<sub>2.5</sub>. Assuming no overlap is the WHO recommendation for the 'extended set' of concentration-response functions but not adding the effects of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> together when the effects of NO<sub>2</sub> are calculated this way.

Whilst at least 70% of the calculated effect of NO<sub>2</sub> is independent of PM<sub>2.5</sub>, it remains unclear to what degree NO<sub>2</sub> represents the effect of primary particles (or other traffic pollutants). For burden calculations, the total effect on mortality would be the same if NO<sub>2</sub> was acting as an indicator of other traffic pollutants but the degree of potential overlap is important for assessing the effects of policies directed at specific pollutants.

In summary, the total burden of air pollution in 2010 is probably more than the 52,630 life-years lost, equivalent to 3,537 deaths at typical ages (WHO 'limited set' accounting for PM<sub>2.5</sub> only [similar to the 2010 IOM report analysis]). The total could be as much as 140,743 life-years lost,

equivalent to 9,416 deaths at typical ages (WHO 'extended set' including both PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub>, assuming a 30% overlap between their effects) or even higher<sup>42</sup> if no overlap is assumed.

The counterfactual at 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> does not need to feature in the total as it falls between the results assuming only effects of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and the results assuming effects of both PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> with a counterfactual at zero. Although the latter is an upper bound of the range for a 30% overlap between NO<sub>2</sub> and PM<sub>2.5</sub>, it is likely that, if moving beyond the most established result with PM<sub>2.5</sub> alone, the total is well towards the upper end of the range (Annex 1).

Totals are not given for boroughs but the results can be added in a similar way with the same caveats i.e. from the figures for PM<sub>2.5</sub> in Table 2 up to the total from Table 2 and Table 5.

#### **2.1.4 Mortality impact of changes in PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> on life-expectancy and life-years lost in London (life table calculations) - input data and method**

The methods and results discussed in the sections above used a 'short-cut' methodology to give an approximate view of the burden of 2010 levels of pollution on mortality. This and the following section use life table calculations to assess the effect of changes in pollution on mortality rates going forward in time. This is done for an illustrative 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> reduction.

While the previous section used life tables to derive the average remaining life-expectancy in specific 5 year age groups of the general population (irrespective of pollution) and then multiplied this by the pollution attributable deaths, this section actually takes the pollution changes into account within the life tables. There are two key differences from the burden calculations - one is that a lag between a change in exposure and effect is taken into account, and the second is that the calculations take into account the changes in the size and age-distribution of the population as a result of more people surviving from one year to the next when pollution is reduced.

The calculations are designed to compare results from a baseline scenario where mortality rates remain as in 2010 compared with a scenario in which the mortality rates are changed according to the pollution changes. They followed the impact methodology described in COMEAP (2010). The method is also used to calculate changes in life-expectancy from birth for a 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> reduction and for maintaining concentrations at 2010 levels for a life time.

##### **2.1.4.1 Processing of Input data**

Data updates (impact methodology): The input data for calculating changes in life-expectancy and life years lost for a permanent 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> reduction in PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> was as follows:

**Modelled concentrations:** As in section above using anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub>.

---

<sup>42</sup> 172,500 life years lost, equivalent to 11,500 attributable deaths at typical ages.

**Population data:** This was as in the section above i.e. given by sex and by single year of age at OA level aggregated up to London level and further averaged for 2009/2010/2011 to represent 2010. The population data was used for two purposes - for population-weighting, which used an amalgamation of populations age 30+ by gender, and for input to the life tables which kept the population data by sex and single year of age.

**Population-weighted average concentrations:** average concentration in each OA multiplied by the total population age 30+ by gender within each individual OA, furthermore summed across London and divided by the total population age 30+ by gender in London.

**Mortality data:** The deaths data for all causes was extracted from ONS data by the PHE London Knowledge and Intelligence Team. The deaths data were given by single year of age and gender, with an upper age of 90+, averaged for 2009/2010/2011 for London. This is taken to be a figure for 2010 with the random year-to-year variability in age groups with small numbers of deaths stabilised by averaging with the surrounding years.

**Life tables:** These were compiled with mortality rates generated from the population and mortality data described above. A computer programme coded in SQL was used to project forward from a 2010 starting point based on the IOMLIFET system<sup>43</sup> (Miller and Hurley, 2003). The IOMLIFET system subtracts neonatal deaths and then calculates survival probabilities from the non-neonatal deaths as in other years. We included neonatal deaths as we did not have these defined separately but followed the SEPHO template<sup>44</sup> and Gowers et al. (2014) in taking into account the uneven distribution of deaths over the course of the first year in calculating the survival probability<sup>45</sup>. The years 90 - 105 were allocated the pooled mortality rate for age 90+ as in IOMLIFET. The mortality rates for each age in 2010 were also assumed to apply in future years for the baseline scenario. New birth cohorts of the same size as in 2010 came into the life table each year.

**Follow up:** Life tables were run through for 105 years to 2114 - this is important because those that survive as a result of reduced pollution could survive for many years and the years of life saved cannot be counted fully without modelling the future time patterns of deaths of the survivors. (In the UK over 13,000 people live beyond 100 and over 600 beyond 105<sup>46</sup>).

**Delay between exposure and effect:** The recommended distribution of lags from COMEAP (2010) (based on that recommended by the US EPA) was used i.e. 30% of the effect in the first year, 12.5% in each of years 2-5 and 20% spread over years 5-20.

---

<sup>43</sup> <http://www.iom-world.org/research/research-expertise/statistical-services/iomlifet/>

<sup>44</sup> <http://www.sepho.org.uk/viewResource.aspx?id=8943>

<sup>45</sup> The survival probability (the ratio of the number alive at the end of the year to the number alive at the beginning) is derived by the equivalent of adding half the deaths back onto the mid-year population to give the starting population and subtracting half the deaths from the mid-year population to give the end population, assuming deaths are distributed evenly across the year. This is not the case in the first year where a weighting factor based on 90% of the deaths occurring in the first half of the year and 10% in the second half is used instead. After rearrangement the actual formula is  $(1 - 0.1 \times \text{hazard rate}) / (1 + 0.9 \times \text{hazard rate})$  rather than the  $(1 - 0.5 \times \text{hazard rate}) / (1 + 0.5 \times \text{hazard rate})$  used in other years

<sup>46</sup> <http://www.ons.gov.uk/ons/rel/mortality-ageing/estimates-of-the-very-old--including-centenarians-/2002---2012--united-kingdom/stb-2002-2012-uk.html>

#### **2.1.4.2 Calculations for 1 $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ reduction**

We updated the Miller (2010) figures for changes in life-expectancy and life years gained for a permanent 1  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  reduction in anthropogenic  $\text{PM}_{2.5}$  from 2010 sustained to 2114 compared with pollution remaining unchanged at 2010 concentrations until 2114. The 1  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  was a population-weighted average concentration reduction.

The relative risk of 1.06 per 10  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  was scaled for the 1  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  reduction as in section 2.1.2.2 except that a lag was applied. The lag means that the full change in the hazard rate does not apply immediately but builds up. However, the SQL programme is organized to change the hazard rate only via an input as change in concentration. Thus, as an arithmetic device, the concentrations were changed in order to change the hazard rate, although exposure to the full concentration would still occur from the beginning in reality, with it being the biological effect that is delayed. This arithmetic device involved scaling the coefficient as if a 0.3  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  reduction applied in the first year (the EPA lag is for 30% of the effect in the first year). For the second year, a 0.125  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  reduction was applied to represent the delayed effect from the first year but, as it was a sustained reduction of 1  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ , a 0.3  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  reduction was also applied representing the portion of the effect of exposure in the second year that had an immediate effect<sup>47</sup>. This process was continued year on year (it stabilises to the equivalent of the full effect of a 1  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  reduction after 20 years as the partial delayed effects of the past 20 years add up to 100%). This gave a relative risk (hazard ratio) of 0.994190 for the year 2030 and beyond.

The scaled relative risks for each of the relevant years, taking into account the lag, were then multiplied by the hazard rates in all the age groups above age 30 to give a new set of hazard rates. The life table with the new hazard rates was then used to derive survival probabilities, deaths in each year and life years lived in the usual way. The matrix of life years lived for the baseline scenario was then subtracted from the matrix for the impacted scenario with the sustained 1  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  reduction to give the life years gained.

Calculations were also done for the 1% and 12% COMEAP plausibility intervals for  $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ . The gain in life expectancy for the 2010 birth cohort was extracted from the above calculation by dividing the cumulative life years lived for those born in 2010 by the size of the birth cohort (64,220 for males and 61,290 for females).

A specific calculation was done for the  $\text{PM}_{2.5}$  central estimate only, in order to provide a comparison with one of the results in Miller (2010). This was to calculate the life years gained for the 2010 population followed up over 105 years after a 1  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  reduction, without new birth cohorts, and to calculate the average gain in life expectancy by dividing the total life years gained by the whole of the 2010 population. This division of the total life years gained by the total population is not done for the standard calculation with new birth cohorts because the new birth cohorts included are not followed up for a whole lifetime, and this is needed for an appropriate value for life expectancy changes on a per person basis. This does not prevent calculation of life years gained rather than overall life expectancy for new birth cohorts in the future as life years are gained for every year survived.

---

<sup>47</sup> This approach gives the same result as the IOM lag tool available from the IOMLIFET website.

Calculations were also done for NO<sub>2</sub> using the concentration-response functions in Table 1. Taking into account a counterfactual at 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup>, zero or somewhere in between was not required as the 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> reduction was above 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup>. In these calculations the counterfactual is the concentration without the 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> reduction.

#### **2.1.4.3 Loss in life-expectancy from birth**

We also used the impact methodology to estimate the loss in life-expectancy from birth for the current population as a result of 2010 levels of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub>. These calculations followed the methods described above for a 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> reduction except that the reduction was for the full population-weighted average concentration for 2010 e.g. 13.75 µg m<sup>-3</sup> population-weighted for males for PM<sub>2.5</sub>. This was then taken to be the loss of life expectancy from the 2010 concentration. Note that, unlike for the burden calculations, this is for a sustained exposure to a reduction by 2010 levels of pollution from birth for a lifetime, not just in the year 2010, but it only applies to the birth cohort.

The calculation for NO<sub>2</sub> used the same method as that for PM<sub>2.5</sub>. As discussed in section 2.1.1 and Annex 1, there are a variety of possible counterfactuals for burden calculations. The results given here assume a counterfactual of zero as an upper bound and the previous comments regarding the result being nearer to the upper bound apply here. The calculation used a reduction from the baseline mortality rate at current concentrations as an analytical device<sup>48</sup> rather than an increase from the mortality rate without NO<sub>2</sub> as that is unknown. A reduction gives a life expectancy improvement but this was regarded as equivalent to the life expectancy loss related to current concentrations of NO<sub>2</sub>.

#### **2.1.5 Mortality impact of changes in PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> on life-expectancy and life-years lost in London (life table calculations) – results**

##### **2.1.5.1 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> reduction**

The results showed that a 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> reduction in PM<sub>2.5</sub> in 2010, sustained until 2114 would result in a gain of 573,145 (97,882 - 1,114,618) life years over 105 years across the population (Table 9). This includes benefits to those born at a later date. To put the results in context, note that this is for the whole population, followed up for 105 years, including new birth cohorts, which gives a total of over a billion life years lived. To compare with the life years lost for no reduction in 2010 levels of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> for a lifetime, see section 3.2.2. Part of the 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> reduction calculation (that relating to the birth cohort) indicates that there would be an average gain in life-expectancy for people born in 2010 of 19.7 (3.4 - 38.3) days in females and 21.4 (3.4 - 41.6) days in males. For those alive in 2010, excluding future new birth cohorts, 416,490 life years were gained for the central estimate and dividing this by the size of the 2010 population gave an average gain in life expectancy of 18.1 days in females and 19.6 days in males. The number of life years gained is smaller without the benefits to future generations of a sustained 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> reduction. The average gain in life expectancy is smaller than for the birth cohort as there is less

---

<sup>48</sup> Because we only know the baseline mortality rate including the effect of NO<sub>2</sub>.

time for the older parts of the population in 2010 to gain life years. Thus, the figures of 18.1 and 19.6 days are averages of gains that vary by age.

These results were similar to the results from Miller (2010) where the estimate was that a permanent reduction in PM<sub>2.5</sub> concentrations of 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> would gain 405,659 years of life for the current population (2008) in London and a further 192,674 years for those born during that period, followed for the lifetime of the current population. The total including new birth cohorts was 598,333 years of life gained. For the 2008 population, the 405,659 years of life was estimated to be equivalent to an average 3 weeks per member of the 2008 population, with the expected gains differing by age.

The concentration change (1 µg m<sup>-3</sup>), concentration-response relationship and basic methodology were the same for this work and the previous report. The population used for this work was larger (section 2.1.3.2) which would increase the life years gained and the mortality data used is different (which could increase or decrease the results depending on direction, with greater effects for higher baseline mortality rates and therefore greater gains for a reduction). The baseline scenario in the Miller (2010) report assumed future age-specific mortality rates based on the 2008 data for all London, calculated from all-cause death numbers, excluding neonatal deaths, and the total population figures totalled over all Wards. The deaths data were available only in five-year groups (plus <1 and the 4-year group 1-4) so the Miller (2010) report allocated the same mortality rate for each year within these age groups so that the IOMLIFET spreadsheets could be operated in 1-year age-groups. This contrasts with the current report, which had deaths available by single year of age, although they were averaged over the three years 2009/10/11 and the population averaged over 2009/10/11 was used to derive the mortality rates.

For NO<sub>2</sub>, assuming an up to 30% overlap with PM<sub>2.5</sub>, a 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> reduction in NO<sub>2</sub> in 2010, sustained until 2114 would result in a gain of up to 376,334 (214,064 - 535,961) life years over 105 years across the population (Table 9). This includes benefits to those born at a later date. For people born in 2010, this 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> reduction would result in an average gain in life-expectancy of up to 12.9 (7.3 – 18.4) days in females and 14 (8 -20) days in males.

For NO<sub>2</sub>, assuming no overlap with PM<sub>2.5</sub>, a 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> reduction in NO<sub>2</sub> in 2010, sustained until 2114 would result in a gain of up to 526,642 (300,306 - 756,981) life years over 105 years across the population (Table 9). This includes benefits to those born at a later date. For people born in 2010, this 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> reduction would result in an average gain in life-expectancy of up to 18.1 (10.3 – 26) days in females and 19.6 (11.2 - 28.2) days in males.

It can be seen that for the 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> reduction, the size of the effect is similar for PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> without assuming an overlap. The result for NO<sub>2</sub> assuming an overlap is a bit smaller.

**Table 9 Gain in life years and life expectancy from birth from a reduction of  $1 \mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  in  $\text{PM}_{2.5}$  and  $\text{NO}_2$  in 2010, sustained until 2114, EPA lag**

| Pollutant         | Relative Risk (RR) | Gender | life-years gained | life-expectancy from birth gained<br>(number of days) |
|-------------------|--------------------|--------|-------------------|-------------------------------------------------------|
| $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ | Central (1.06)     | Female | 270,092           | 19.7                                                  |
|                   |                    | Male   | 303,053           | 21.4                                                  |
|                   |                    | Total  | 573,145           |                                                       |
| $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ | Lower (1.01)       | Female | 46,127            | 3.4                                                   |
|                   |                    | Male   | 51,754            | 3.6                                                   |
|                   |                    | Total  | 97,882            |                                                       |
| $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ | Upper (1.12)       | Female | 525,249           | 38.3                                                  |
|                   |                    | Male   | 589,370           | 41.6                                                  |
|                   |                    | Total  | 1,114,618         |                                                       |
| $\text{NO}_2$     | Central (1.055)    | Female | 248,178           | 18.1                                                  |
|                   |                    | Male   | 278,464           | 19.6                                                  |
|                   |                    | Total  | 526,642           |                                                       |
| $\text{NO}_2$     | Lower (1.031)      | Female | 141,519           | 10.3                                                  |
|                   |                    | Male   | 158,787           | 11.2                                                  |
|                   |                    | Total  | 300,306           |                                                       |
| $\text{NO}_2$     | Upper (1.08)       | Female | 356,722           | 26                                                    |
|                   |                    | Male   | 400,259           | 28.2                                                  |
|                   |                    | Total  | 756,981           |                                                       |
| $\text{NO}_2$     | Central (1.039)    | Female | 177,347           | 12.9                                                  |
|                   |                    | Male   | 198,987           | 14                                                    |
|                   |                    | Total  | 376,334           |                                                       |
| $\text{NO}_2$     | Lower (1.022)      | Female | 100,878           | 7.3                                                   |
|                   |                    | Male   | 113,186           | 8                                                     |
|                   |                    | Total  | 214,064           |                                                       |

|                 |               |        |         |      |
|-----------------|---------------|--------|---------|------|
| NO <sub>2</sub> | Upper (1.056) | Female | 252,569 | 18.4 |
|                 |               | Male   | 283,391 | 20   |
|                 |               | Total  | 535,961 |      |

---

#### **2.1.5.2 Loss of life expectancy from 2010 levels of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> and 2010 levels of NO<sub>2</sub>**

The results showed that a 13.75 µg m<sup>-3</sup> population-weighted concentration of PM<sub>2.5</sub> for males in 2010, and of 13.69 µg m<sup>-3</sup> for females, sustained until 2114 would result in an average loss in life-expectancy for people born in 2010 of around 9.5 months (294 days) in males and around 9 months (270 days) in females.

For a 36.63 µg m<sup>-3</sup> population-weighted concentration of NO<sub>2</sub> for males in 2010, and of 36.21 µg m<sup>-3</sup> for females, sustained until 2114, the average loss in life-expectancy for people born in 2010 would be around 17 months (515 days) in males and around 15.5 months (468 days) in females.

## **2.2 Estimating the impact of PM<sub>2.5</sub>, PM<sub>10</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> on hospital admissions and deaths brought forward in London**

### **2.2.1 Background**

The COMEAP recommendations for concentration-response coefficients for hospital admissions and deaths brought forward are given in a report published in 1998 (COMEAP, 1998) and a statement on particulate matter and cardiovascular hospital admissions published in 2001 (COMEAP, 2001). These concentration-response functions are commonly used in health impact assessment in the UK and cover PM<sub>10</sub>, SO<sub>2</sub>, ozone and NO<sub>2</sub>.

The Department of Health has recently commissioned a systematic review and meta-analysis of time-series studies on PM<sub>2.5</sub>, ozone and NO<sub>2</sub> to be provided to COMEAP to assist them in updating the concentration-response functions recommended in 1998. This work was led by St. George’s, University of London with the participation of King’s. The final report has been submitted to the Department of Health<sup>49</sup>. Papers on concentration-response functions for PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> have been published (Atkinson et al. 2014; Mills et al., 2015). Concentration-response functions from the above work (Annex 3 Table 29) have been used to inform WHO HRAPIE recommendations for PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> and we used these recommendations for PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> in the calculations below. We also used the 1998 COMEAP recommendation for PM<sub>10</sub> as an alternative to PM<sub>2.5</sub>.

---

<sup>49</sup> Summary available at [http://www.prp-ccf.org.uk/PRPFiles/SFR\\_April\\_2011/0020037%20SFR\\_Atkinson.pdf](http://www.prp-ccf.org.uk/PRPFiles/SFR_April_2011/0020037%20SFR_Atkinson.pdf)

## 2.2.2 Deaths brought forward and hospital admissions - input data and method

### Processing of Input data

**Modelled concentrations:** PM<sub>10</sub>, PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> annual mean concentrations at 20m grid resolution were extracted from the LAEI2010 year 2010 air quality results and processed as above in section 2.1.2.1.

**Anthropogenic source:** The contribution of sea salt within the PM<sub>10</sub> mass was measured to be 1.5 µg m<sup>-3</sup> in 2010 and removed from total PM<sub>10</sub> concentration to generate anthropogenic PM<sub>10</sub> concentrations. Anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> was calculated as in section 2.1.2.1.

**Population data:** The population data was used across all ages by single year of age at OA level and was further averaged for 2009/2010/2011 to represent 2010. The populations in each OA were also summed to give the total population for London overall. The 3 year average was used to give the same population base as for the mortality burden calculations but the difference from the 2010 population alone was in any case only 0.1%.

**Deaths data:** The total deaths data and deaths from external causes (ICD10 V01 - Y89 and U509) were extracted from ONS data by PHE London Knowledge and Intelligence Team. The deaths data were given by 5 year age groups, averaged for 2009/2010/2011 at London borough level. The deaths from external causes were subtracted from total deaths. The baseline rates for deaths and for the types of hospital admissions specified below are given in Annex 3 Table 29.

**Emergency respiratory hospital admissions:** Emergency respiratory hospital admissions all ages ICD 10 J00-J99 (first episode, finished consultant episode, London residents) for London for 2010 were extracted from Hospital Episode Statistics by the PHE London Knowledge and Intelligence team.

**Emergency cardiovascular hospital admissions:** All cardiovascular emergency hospital admissions all ages ICD 10 I00-I99 (first episode, finished consultant episode, London residents) for London for 2010 extracted from Hospital Episode Statistics by the PHE London Knowledge and Intelligence team.

**Relative Risk:** Relative risks for PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> were as recommended by HRAPIE for deaths brought forward, respiratory and cardiovascular hospital admissions (Annex 3 Table 29). The relative risk for daily maximum 1 hour average NO<sub>2</sub> and respiratory hospital admissions (rather than for 24 hour average) was used as the modelling is validated against 1 hour average monitoring data. Relative risks for PM<sub>10</sub> as recommended by COMEAP (1998) and COMEAP (2001).

**Population-weighted average concentration:** The population-weighted average concentration was calculated as above in 2.1.2.1 but using the whole population (average of 2009/2010/2011) rather than the population aged 30+, as the relative risks are based on all ages, and then summing across all OAs straight to the Greater London area.

### **2.2.2.1 Calculations**

The coefficients for these outcomes are derived from Poisson regression that plots the natural log (LN) of the relative risk against concentration. Therefore to convert the relative risk per  $10 \mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  to a new relative risk for the relevant population-weighted average concentration requires (i) taking the natural log of the relative risk; (ii) dividing this by 10 to get back the original slope per  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ , (iii) multiplying by the population-weighted average concentration to give the new LN RR and (iv) taking the antilog (exponential) of this to give the new RR. Subtracting 1 from this and multiplying by 100 gives the new % increase in the outcome for that pollutant.

Multiplying this % increase by the baseline number of deaths brought forward or hospital admissions gives the final result. While the original studies are based on daily concentrations, if there is no threshold, as is currently assumed, performing one calculation on the annual mean is arithmetically equivalent to performing calculations for each day of the year and adding them up.

### **2.2.3 Deaths brought forward and hospital admissions - results**

This section provides results for the total numbers of deaths brought forward, respiratory hospital admissions and cardiovascular hospital admissions in London due to 2010 concentrations of  $\text{PM}_{10}$ ,  $\text{PM}_{2.5}$  and  $\text{NO}_2$  for (i) current COMEAP recommendations for  $\text{PM}_{10}$  and (ii) more up to date concentration-response functions for  $\text{PM}_{2.5}$  and  $\text{NO}_2$  from HRAPIE. Deaths brought forward from short-term exposure should not be added to the mortality burden from long-term exposure. WHO recommended that the results for  $\text{PM}_{2.5}$  and  $\text{NO}_2$  can be added together, although only the  $\text{NO}_2$  recommendations comment directly on the robustness to adjustment for other pollutants.

#### **2.2.3.1 $\text{PM}_{2.5}$**

The original COMEAP recommendations for calculating total effects of short-term exposure did not suggest use of anthropogenic levels of pollution and were based on  $\text{PM}_{10}$ . However, the Department of Health commissioned a review of concentration-response relationships for  $\text{PM}_{2.5}$  to assist COMEAP in updating their recommendations and the published results of this review have been used by WHO to recommend concentration-response functions for health impact assessments. We have therefore used these here, although results for  $\text{PM}_{10}$  are also available in Annex 5 Table 30. Results for both anthropogenic  $\text{PM}_{2.5}$  (to match the effects of long-term exposure) and total  $\text{PM}_{2.5}$  are presented.

The estimate for the effects of short-term exposure to 2010 levels of anthropogenic  $\text{PM}_{2.5}$  in London in 2010 ( $13.76 \mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ ) is 787 (287-1,288) deaths brought forward, 1,992 (-188-4,232)<sup>50</sup>

---

<sup>50</sup> We have retained negative values where the lower confidence intervals for the CRFs are below a relative risk of 1. We do not regard this as meaning air pollution has a beneficial effect but rather as indicating that the confidence intervals include the possibility of no effect.

respiratory hospital admissions and 740 (138-1,352) cardiovascular hospital admissions. The results for deaths brought forward should not be added to the deaths from long-term exposure.

Using the total level of PM<sub>2.5</sub> (14.30 µg m<sup>-3</sup>), the estimate for the effects of short-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> in London is 818 (299-1,340) deaths brought forward, 2,072 (-195-4,405) respiratory hospital admissions and 769 (144-1,406) cardiovascular hospital admissions.

#### **2.2.3.2 NO<sub>2</sub>**

The estimate for the effects of short-term exposure to 2010 levels of NO<sub>2</sub> in London (36.67 µg m<sup>-3</sup>) is 461 (273-650) deaths brought forward, and 419 (-223-1,064) respiratory hospital admissions. The results for deaths brought forward as a result of short-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> are more certain than the results for long-term exposure and should therefore be regarded as an alternative result for numbers of deaths. WHO did not recommend quantification of effects of NO<sub>2</sub> on cardiovascular admissions.

### **2.3 Apportionment of hospital admissions, death brought forward and mortality impacts of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> to broad sources**

#### **2.3.1 Apportionment of health burden from PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> - input data and method**

##### **Processing of Input data**

**Total concentrations:** Total PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> annual mean concentrations in 2010 were extracted as in 2.1.2.1 above.

**London road only concentrations:** For PM<sub>2.5</sub> only, the road source (London road transport only) annual mean concentrations were extracted from the source apportionment year 2010 air quality results (commissioned by TfL as part of the LAEI2010; available on request).

**Other (non-road) London sources only concentrations:** For PM<sub>2.5</sub> only, the other London sources (all London sources except road traffic) annual mean concentrations were extracted from the source apportionment year 2010 air quality results (commissioned by TfL as part of the LAEI2010). Note that the other London sources annual mean concentrations account for the other London sources emissions (from LAEI2010) and an additional 1.05 µg m<sup>-3</sup> accounting for all biomass sources in London. (Biomass sources are not in the emissions inventory but are added into the air quality modelling, LAEI2010 (GLA, 2013)).

**Non-London sources concentrations:** PM<sub>2.5</sub> rural and regional concentrations have been derived from measurements at rural monitoring sites as part of air quality networks operated by DEFRA and King's College, London. These were estimated to be an annual mean of 9.85 µg m<sup>-3</sup> in the year 2010. The annual mean NO<sub>2</sub> rural concentration was similarly determined as 11.3 µg m<sup>-3</sup> in the year 2010.

**Natural sources:** PM<sub>2.5</sub> natural source was measured as sea salt to be 0.55 µg m<sup>-3</sup> in 2010. NO<sub>2</sub> does not allow for a natural part to be measured or quantified as described further in 2.1.2.1.

#### **2.3.1.1 PM<sub>2.5</sub>**

The methods set out in section 2.1 and 2.2 have been used to calculate the health burden of pollution from the total anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> annual mean concentrations, its London road traffic source and the other London sources only using the population-weighted average concentration of each source in turn.

The non-London sources have been derived as described above. The total London source can be defined as the difference between the anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> annual mean concentrations and the non-London sources or the sum of the London road traffic source and the other London sources.

#### **2.3.1.2 NO<sub>2</sub>**

The methods set out in 2.1 and 2.2 have been used to calculate the health burden of pollution from the total NO<sub>2</sub> annual mean concentrations. Further apportionment presumes that NO<sub>2</sub> itself is responsible for the whole of the effect. If considering NO<sub>2</sub> as an indicator, at least in part, it should be noted that the correlations with other constituents potentially contributing to the effect are likely to differ by source.

The non-London sources have been derived as described above.

The total London source can be defined as the difference between the total NO<sub>2</sub> annual mean concentrations and the non-London sources.

In the case of NO<sub>2</sub> and in accordance with DEFRA guidelines, the London sources cannot be apportioned further into road traffic and other source components. It is not possible to calculate an unambiguous source apportionment for annual mean NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations as there is no simple linear relationship between NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations and NO<sub>x</sub> emissions or concentrations (DEFRA 2011a).

### **2.3.2 Apportionment of health burden from PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> - results**

By combining the existing modelled estimates separately with the methods described in 2.1 and 2.2 we have produced the following results for London for PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub>:

- The percentage change in mortality, attributable deaths and years of life lost.
- The total numbers of deaths brought forward, respiratory hospital admissions and cardiovascular hospital admissions (PM<sub>2.5</sub> only) in London, using the recommendations of HRAPIE.

#### **2.3.2.1 PM<sub>2.5</sub>**

The mortality burden of 2010 levels of PM<sub>2.5</sub> is

- 52,630 life-years lost, equivalent to 3537 attributable deaths at typical ages for total anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub>.
- 5147 life-years lost, equivalent to 346 attributable deaths at typical ages from London road transport sources.
- 9913 life-years lost, equivalent to 666 attributable deaths at typical ages from other (non-road transport) London sources.
- 15,060 life-years lost, equivalent to 1012 attributable deaths at typical ages from London (road transport + other) sources.
- 37,570 life-years lost, equivalent to 2525 attributable deaths at typical ages from non-London sources.

### **2.3.2.2 NO<sub>2</sub>**

The mortality burden of 2010 levels of NO<sub>2</sub> is

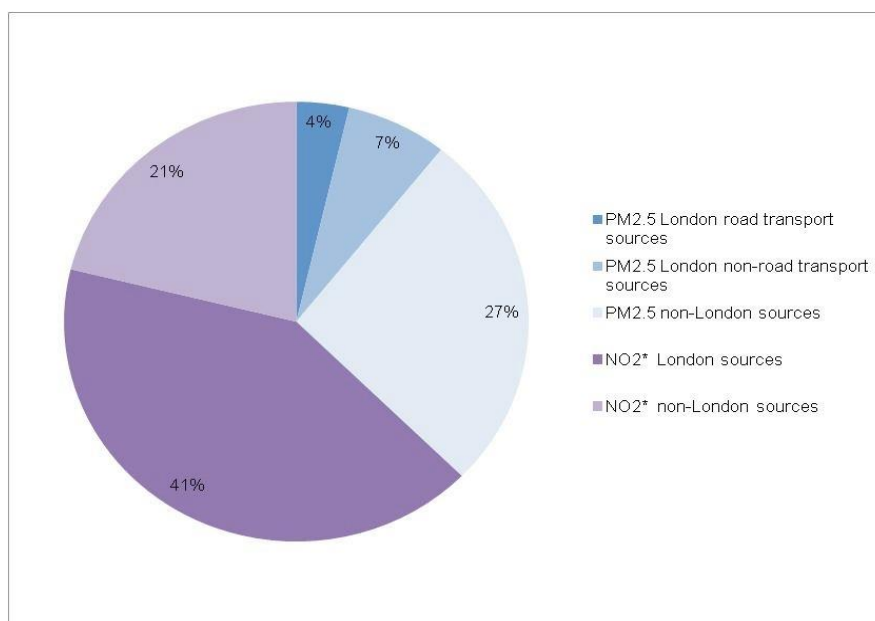
- Up to 119,999 and up to 88,113 life-years lost, equivalent to 8009 and 5879 attributable deaths at typical ages for total NO<sub>2</sub> and assuming a 30% overlap, respectively.
- 79,441 and 58,332 life-years lost, equivalent to 5302 and 3892 attributable deaths at typical ages from London (road transport + other) sources and assuming a 30% overlap, respectively.
- 40,558 and 29,781 life-years lost, equivalent to 2707 and 1987 attributable deaths at typical ages from non-London sources and assuming a 30% overlap, respectively.
- In the case of NO<sub>2</sub> and in accordance with DEFRA guidelines, the London sources cannot be apportioned further into road traffic and other sources components. The mortality burden above and the impact of air pollution (on deaths brought forward and hospital admissions) below have been calculated by scaling the NO<sub>2</sub> concentration from non-London sources in 2010 (derived from King's measurements) to the total NO<sub>2</sub> annual mean concentrations in 2010. The mortality data associated with London (road transport + other) sources was calculated by difference.

### **2.3.2.3 PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> Apportionment**

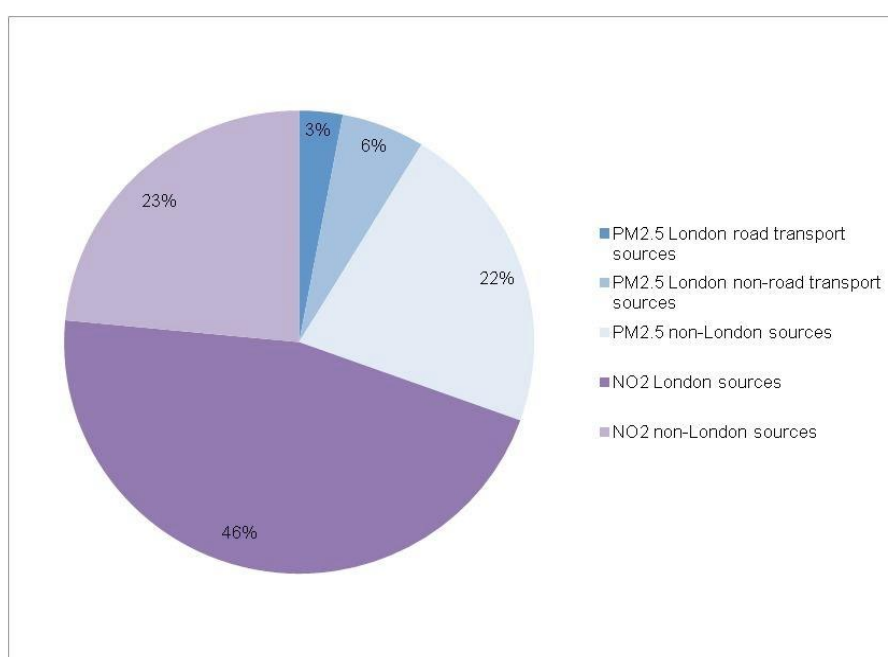
Figure 1 shows the breakdown into broad source categories of the mortality burden from 2010 concentrations of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub><sup>51</sup>. This breakdown assumes a 30% overlap of effect between NO<sub>2</sub> and PM<sub>2.5</sub>. Figure 2 shows the breakdown with no assumed overlap of effect.

---

<sup>51</sup> Assuming the effects of NO<sub>2</sub> and PM<sub>2.5</sub> can be added. It also assumes that the nature and/or potency of the health effects does not vary by source.



**Figure 1 Apportionment of the mortality burden (life years lost and equivalent attributable deaths) of 2010 levels of pollution to emissions sources \*effect of NO<sub>2</sub> assumes a 30% overlap with the effects of PM<sub>2.5</sub>**



**Figure 2 Apportionment of the mortality burden (life years lost and equivalent attributable deaths) of 2010 levels of pollution to emissions sources, effect of NO<sub>2</sub> with no assumed overlap of effects of PM<sub>2.5</sub>**

Both with and without an overlap, the largest contribution to the mortality burden of NO<sub>2</sub> is from sources within London (both road transport and other sources). Sources of NO<sub>2</sub> from outside London also make a significant contribution and are similar to the contribution of PM<sub>2.5</sub> sources outside London. The sources of PM<sub>2.5</sub> within London make a less significant contribution

to the mortality burden. The results in Figure 1 and Figure 2 highlight the importance of considering the mortality impact of NO<sub>2</sub> (and/or specific traffic pollutants) in London.

### **2.3.3 Source apportionment of the impact of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> on deaths brought forward and hospital admissions**

*Deaths brought forward from short-term exposure and mortality burden from long-term exposure not to be added.*

#### **2.3.3.1 PM<sub>2.5</sub>**

Using the total level, the estimate for the effects of short-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> is

- 818 deaths brought forward, 2072 respiratory hospital admissions and 769 cardiovascular hospital admissions for total PM<sub>2.5</sub>.
- 76 deaths brought forward, 192 respiratory hospital admissions and 72 cardiovascular hospital admissions from London road transport sources.
- 146 deaths brought forward, 368 respiratory hospital admissions and 137 cardiovascular hospital admissions from other (non-road transport) London sources.
- 222 deaths brought forward, 560 respiratory hospital admissions and 209 cardiovascular hospital admissions from London (road transport + other) sources.
- 596 deaths brought forward, 1512 respiratory hospital admissions and 560 cardiovascular hospital admissions from non-London sources.

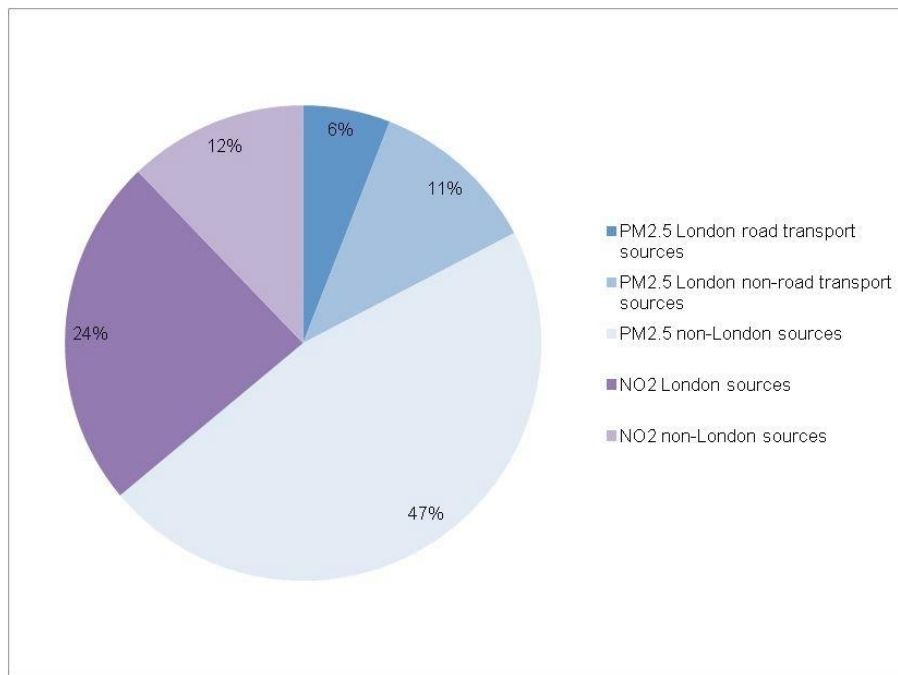
#### **2.3.3.2 NO<sub>2</sub>**

The estimate for the effects of short-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> is

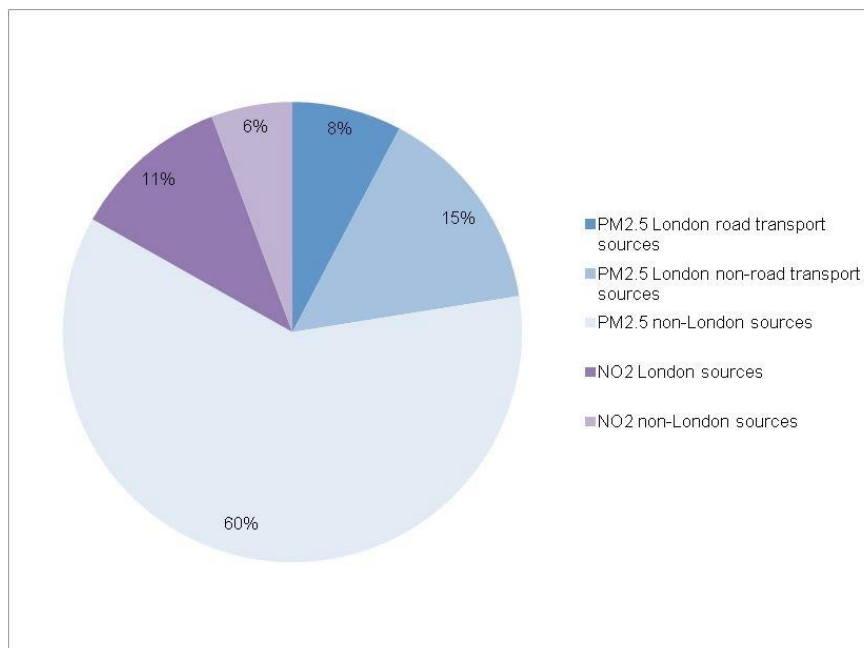
- 461 deaths brought forward and 419 respiratory hospital admissions for total NO<sub>2</sub>.
- 305 deaths brought forward and 277 respiratory hospital admissions from London (road transport + other) sources.
- 156 deaths brought forward and 142 respiratory hospital admissions from non-London sources.

#### **2.3.3.3 PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> Apportionment**

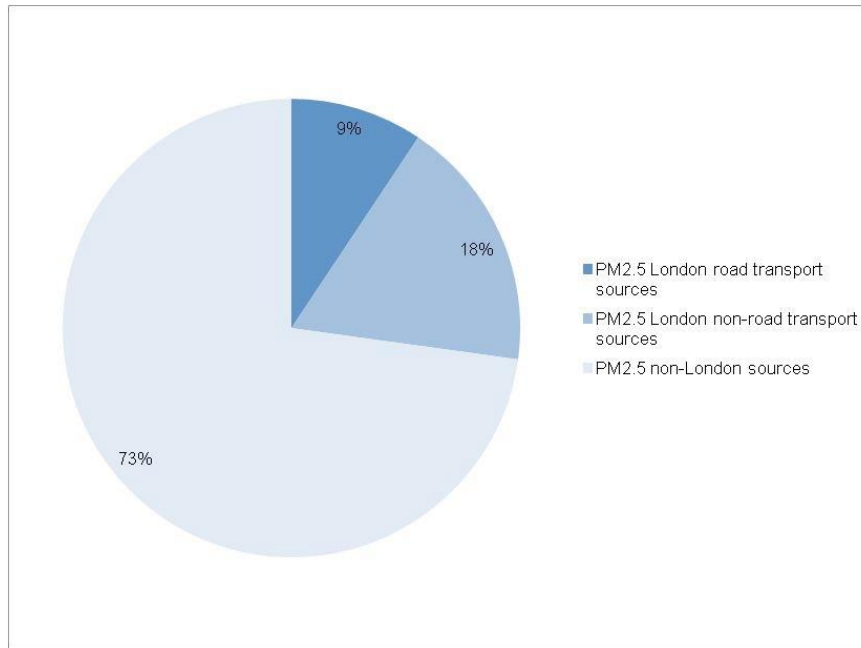
Figure 3 and Figure 4 indicate that around half of the deaths brought forward and respiratory hospital admissions due to short term exposure to pollution in London can be associated with PM<sub>2.5</sub> from sources outside London. Exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> makes a significant contribution, with the majority of these being associated with London sources. Quantification of cardiovascular hospital admissions attributed to short-term exposure to pollution was only recommended by WHO HRAPIE for PM<sub>2.5</sub>, as illustrated in Figure 5, 75% of which can be associated with PM<sub>2.5</sub> from outside London.



**Figure 3 Apportionment of the effects of short-term exposure (deaths brought forward) to 2010 levels of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> to emissions sources**



**Figure 4 Apportionment of the effects of short-term exposure (respiratory hospital admissions) of 2010 levels of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> to emissions sources**



**Figure 5 Apportionment of the effects of short-term exposure (cardiovascular hospital admissions) of 2010 levels of PM<sub>2.5</sub> to emissions sources**

### **3 Understanding recent trends and the future impact of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> in London on health**

#### **3.1 Recent trends and the impact of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> in London on health**

##### **3.1.1 Introduction**

Section 2 examined the burden of mortality attributable to 2010 levels of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> or NO<sub>2</sub> in 2010 but, of course, the pollutants are present every year, and in addition the concentrations fluctuate from year to year. Some of this fluctuation is due to different weather conditions, but over a longer time period as emissions are reduced, concentrations should also reduce and doing so, lessen health impacts.

In examining long-term exposure, it is most appropriate to use the full life table impact methodology as this can take the sequential changes from year to year into account. In addition, follow-up is needed over a lifetime (105 years). This is because survivors from a pollution reduction can die decades later, and the life years lost or gained cannot be counted until the deaths in these survivors have occurred at the relevant later date. Use of the life table methodology also allows the lag between exposure and effect to be taken into account.

A variety of assumptions need to be made about the starting baseline mortality rate and whether future mortality rate and population size changes, for reasons other than pollution, should be taken into account. In addition, air pollution concentrations may not have been fully modelled in every year. In estimating the changes in life years as a result of recent trends in concentrations of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> and of NO<sub>2</sub>, we have used the concentrations for the years where full modelling was available. Concentrations for 2010 and beyond were projected from 2010 emissions as the 2010 emissions inventory was the most recent available – thus, although 2012 is a past year, it was still based on projections from 2010. This is discussed further in section 3.1.2.1. For simplicity, and to isolate the changes as a result of pollution we used the 2008 population and mortality rates as a starting point and assumed that the mortality rates were unchanged in the baseline going forward. Any population and mortality rate changes in the pollution scenarios were a result only of the pollution changes.

##### **3.1.2 Input data and method for the impact of recent trends in PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> (2008-2012) on health and mortality in London**

###### **3.1.2.1 Processing of Input data**

**Modelled concentrations:** 2010 PM<sub>10</sub>, PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations were as in section 2.1. PM<sub>10</sub>, PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> annual mean concentrations were extracted from the LAEI2010 for the year 2008 and 2012 air quality results and processed as above for section 2.1.2.1 to produce population-weighted average concentrations. Note that the year 2008 and 2010 were fully validated and modelled using their respective meteorology data, i.e. 2008 and 2010, while the year 2012 was projected forward from 2010 using the LAEI2010's most recent meteorology, i.e.

2010. 2009 concentrations were assumed to be as in 2008; 2011 as in 2010 and concentrations beyond 2012 as in 2012.

**Population data:** As provided by GLA demographics and averaged for 2007/2008/2009 to represent 2008, then adjusted according to the life table for future years. This approach will also include new birth cohorts assuming the numbers of new births as in the 3 year average based 2008 life table - people born after the start of the pollution reductions will benefit from lower levels of pollution maintained into the future.

**Mortality data:** Life tables with London specific mortality rates in 1 year age groups have been used, averaged over the years 2007/2008/2009 and allocated as the starting point in 2008 (see section 2.1.4). These mortality rates were assumed to apply in future years.

**Population-weighted average concentrations:** average concentration in each OA multiplied by the total population age 30+ by gender within each individual OA furthermore summed across London and divided by the total population age 30+ by gender in London. The 2008 population-weighted average concentration used 2007/2008/2009 average population data; the 2010 and 2012 population-weighted average concentration used 2009/2010/2011 averaged population data. The latter was done to provide consistency with the future trends calculations (section 3.2) which used 2009/2010/2011 averaged population data for population-weighting of concentrations projected forward from 2010.

### 3.1.2.2 Calculations

The method for calculating mortality burdens described in section 2.1 provides an approximate snapshot of an effect in 1 year but ignores the effect of PM<sub>2.5</sub> (and NO<sub>2</sub>) in previous years, other than to assume the concentrations were the same in previous years. A more sophisticated approach recommended by COMEAP (2010) for changes in pollutant concentrations takes into account the fact that the level of pollution in 2008 and the resulting deaths will change the baseline population for 2010 and indeed for 2012 as well. This is an updated version of the approach taken in the economic analysis of the Air Quality Strategy (IGCB, 2007).

Our approach to the calculation of future health impacts is to start in 2008 and feed in changes in the size and age structure of the population from year to year; adjusting the mortality rates according to the projected concentrations of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> (and NO<sub>2</sub>) in 2010 and 2012. Essentially, this approach combines the health benefits of changes in pollution between 2008 and 2012.

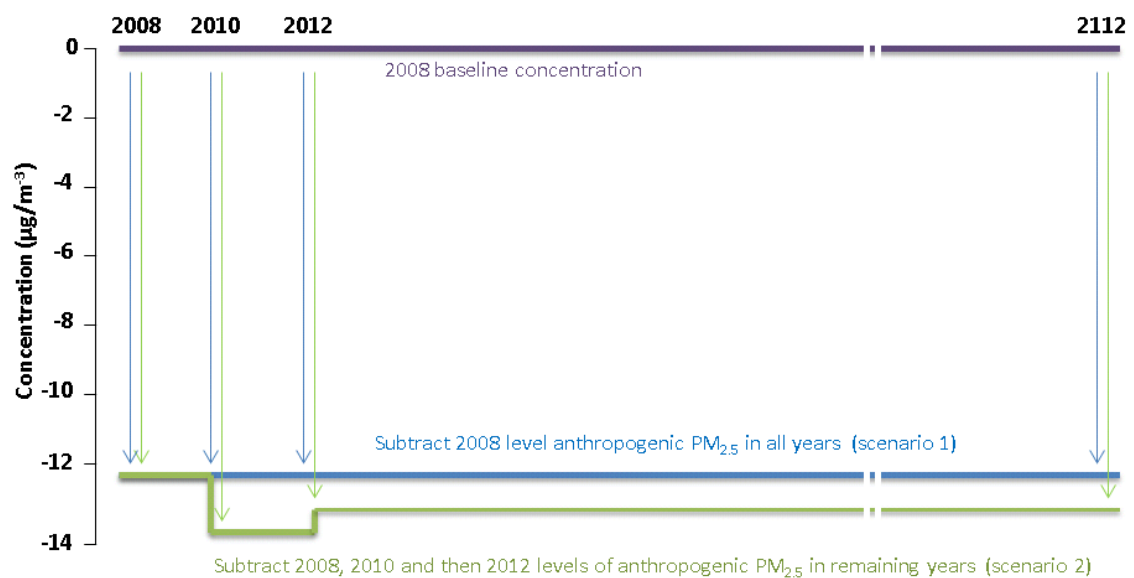
We considered different ways of defining the scenarios for comparison. It might seem at first that an increase in pollution equivalent to the level of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> in 2008 over and above a baseline mortality rate without pollution should be calculated. However, the baseline mortality rate without pollution is not known because in real life, the baseline mortality rate includes the effect of pollution. Hence, the impact for the counterfactual scenario was actually calculated as the impact on the baseline mortality rate of removing an amount of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> equivalent to the level in 2008, for 105 years beyond 2008. This gives a gain in life years

that was then taken to be equivalent to the loss of life years as a result of 2008 levels of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> sustained for 105 years<sup>52</sup>.

This counterfactual scenario (scenario 1) was then compared with a second scenario in which the effects of changes in pollution for 2010 and 2012 on the life years were calculated by changing the mortality rate in accordance with removing 2008 concentrations in 2008/9, 2010 concentrations in 2010/11, and then 2012 concentrations each year until 2112.

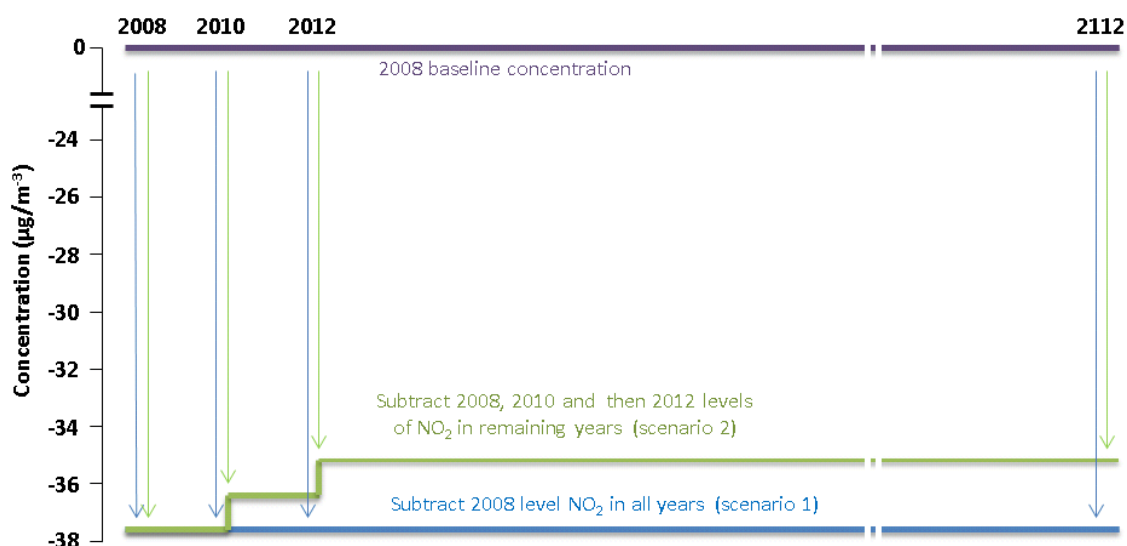
The difference in life years between the 2 scenarios was then taken as the mortality impact of recent trends in anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub>.

This approach is illustrated Figure 6.



**Figure 6 Recent trends and counterfactual scenarios for population-weighted anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> (example for males, 30+)**

<sup>52</sup> Strictly for a log-linear relationship, a decrease in concentration does not give the same result as for an increase in concentration as the curve changes shape when moving up or down. However, this had to be set against using current baseline mortality rates as if they did not include the effects of current pollution, which they do.



**Figure 7 Recent trends and counterfactual scenarios for population-weighted NO<sub>2</sub> (example for males, 30+)**

An analogous approach was taken for NO<sub>2</sub>. As the end result was a small difference between two scenarios, representing small differences in NO<sub>2</sub> population-weighted annual average concentrations for which no output areas were below 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup>, we did not need to take a counter-factual at 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> (or other concentration) into account. (The removal of 2008 levels in the counterfactual scenario for example, was regarded as a conceptual analytical mechanism to ultimately derive the small difference between the two scenarios). The approach for NO<sub>2</sub> is illustrated in Figure 7. (Note break in y-axis).

**Follow-up:** Life tables were run through from 2008 to 2112 - this is important because those that survive as a result of reduced pollution could survive for many years and the years of life saved cannot be counted fully without modelling the future time patterns of deaths of the survivors.

**Counterfactual:** A baseline scenario in which 2008 concentrations are subtracted, representing 2008 concentrations remaining unchanged over time.

**Delay between exposure and effect:** The approach allowed for a delay between exposure and effect using the recommended distribution of lags from COMEAP (2010) and recommended by the US EPA (see section 2.1.4.1). An analogous approach was used for the effects of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub>. HRAPIE recommended that, in the absence of information on likely lags between long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and mortality, calculations should follow whatever lags are chosen for PM<sub>2.5</sub>.

### 3.1.3 Results of the impact of recent PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> trends (2008-2012) on health and mortality in London

#### 3.1.3.1 Effects of the changes in PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> from 2008 to 2012 on total life years

The population-weighted average concentrations used are shown in Table 10. Concentrations of PM<sub>2.5</sub> increased slightly from 2008 to 2010, then decreased to 2012, albeit still above that in 2008. For NO<sub>2</sub> there have been ongoing reductions since 2008.

**Table 10 Population-weighted average concentration (PWAC) for the population aged 30 and over of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> and total NO<sub>2</sub> (µg m<sup>-3</sup>)**

| Year      | Anthropogenic<br>PM <sub>2.5</sub> PWAC<br>(µg m <sup>-3</sup> )<br>male | Anthropogenic<br>PM <sub>2.5</sub> PWAC<br>(µg m <sup>-3</sup> )<br>female | Total<br>NO <sub>2</sub> PWAC<br>(µg m <sup>-3</sup> )<br>male | Total<br>NO <sub>2</sub> PWAC<br>(µg m <sup>-3</sup> )<br>female |
|-----------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2008-2009 | 12.43                                                                    | 12.37                                                                      | 37.85                                                          | 37.4                                                             |
| 2010-2011 | 13.75                                                                    | 13.69                                                                      | 36.63                                                          | 36.21                                                            |
| 2012-2112 | 13.29                                                                    | 13.23                                                                      | 34.87                                                          | 34.47                                                            |

The population-weighted average concentration PM<sub>2.5</sub> changes in Table 10 give an estimate of around 478,414 life years lost rather than gained as a result of recent PM<sub>2.5</sub> trends (Table 11) followed up to 2112. The ongoing reductions in NO<sub>2</sub> since 2008, give an estimate of up to around 1,062,063 life-years gained as a result of recent trends in NO<sub>2</sub> followed up to 2112, assuming some overlap with the effects of PM<sub>2.5</sub>. Up to around 1,483,070 life years have or will be gained if no overlap were assumed.

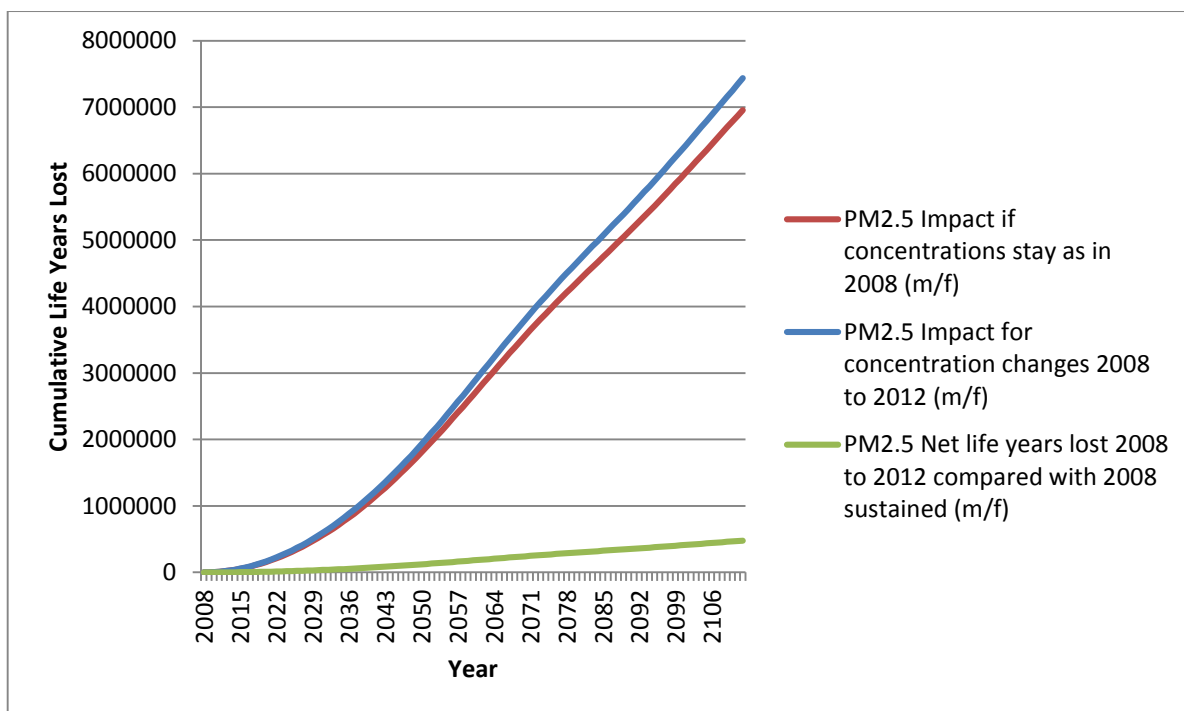
The same issues apply to adding the effects of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> as discussed in section 2.1.3.4. In total, the life years saved as a result of recent trends in PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> in London followed up to 2112 were estimated as probably between 478,414 life years lost (WHO 'limited set' covering PM<sub>2.5</sub> only) and 583,649 life years gained (WHO 'extended set' including both PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub>, assuming a 30% overlap between their effects) or even up to 1,004,656 life years gained if there was no overlap<sup>53</sup>.

<sup>53</sup> These numbers are illustrative because if the change in risk from changes in PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations had been put into the same life table the answer would be different to some extent. (The risks from each pollutant would change the population size and age distribution which in turn would influence the effect of the other pollutant.)

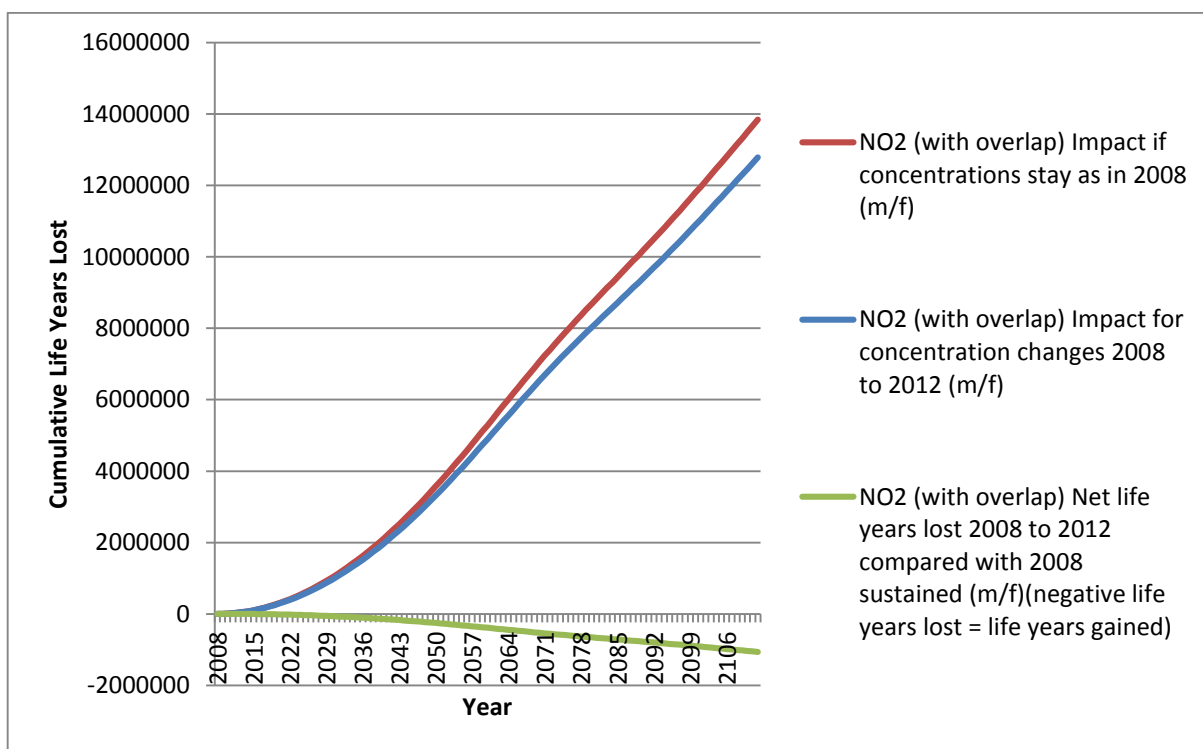
**Table 11 Total life years saved over time as a result of the changes in pollution from 2008 to 2012 then sustained to 2112; with new birth cohorts; EPA lag compared with 2008 concentrations maintained over time**

| Gender | Life Years gained<br>Anthropogenic<br>PM <sub>2.5</sub> | Life Years gained<br>Total<br>NO <sub>2</sub><br>(accounting for<br>overlap) | Life Years gained<br>Total<br>NO <sub>2</sub><br>(assuming no<br>overlap) |
|--------|---------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Female | -226,019                                                | 495,180                                                                      | 690,926                                                                   |
| Male   | -252,395                                                | 566,884                                                                      | 792,144                                                                   |
| Total  | -478,414                                                | 1,062,063                                                                    | 1,483,070                                                                 |

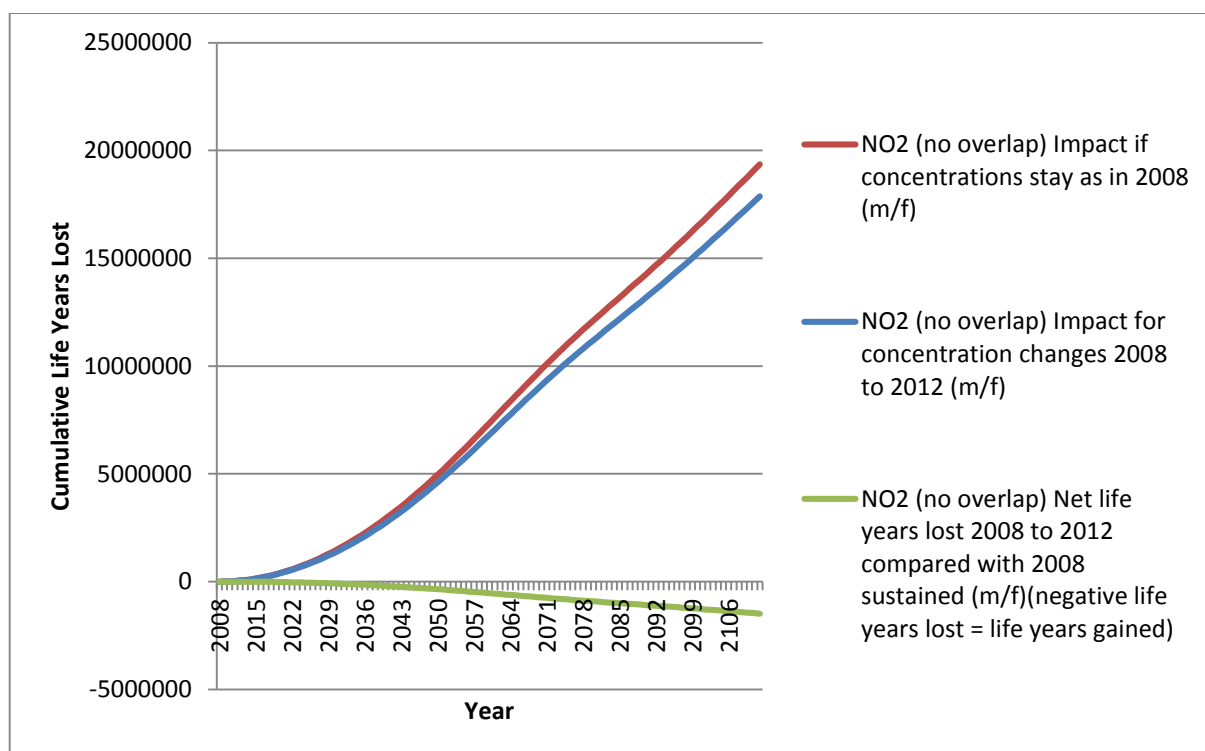
It is important to emphasise that the life years lost or life years gained are spread over a long time period, both because there is a lag of up to 20 years for a proportion of the direct effect to show as changes in mortality and because, even after this, mortality changes as a result of the indirect effects on the size and age structure of the population. The distribution of the above totals over time, expressed as the difference between the cumulative life years lost for each scenario (also shown), is demonstrated in the following Figure 8, Figure 9 and Figure 10 for males (m) and females (f) combined (note differences in scale between figures). (Although calculations were originally for a gain in life years from reductions equivalent to e.g. 2008 concentrations, the results are expressed here as the impact on life years lost i.e. the adverse impact for scenarios 1 and 2). It is worth referring back to the diagrams of the scenarios in interpreting these graphs, as, for example, the scenario in which 2008 concentrations remain the same is contrasted with the scenario in which 2012 concentrations are maintained beyond 2012. This is appropriate for isolating the 2008-2012 trend but ignores any improvements beyond 2012.



**Figure 8 Impact of PM<sub>2.5</sub> concentration changes 2008-2012, compared with 2008 concentrations maintained over time**



**Figure 9 Impact of NO<sub>2</sub> concentration changes 2008-2012, compared with 2008 concentrations maintained over time (with overlap)**



**Figure 10 Impact of NO<sub>2</sub> concentration changes 2008-2012, compared with 2008 concentrations maintained over time (no overlap)**

### 3.1.3.2 Effects of the changes in PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> from 2008 to 2012 on numbers of deaths in specific years (2008, 2010 and 2012)

The mortality burden in section 2.1 was expressed in terms of attributable deaths and it might be wondered why this has not been an output in this section so far. This is because life years are a more appropriate expression of the effect when considering effects over time. The numbers of deaths changes from year to year for a combination of reasons such as the lag between exposure and effect and changes in the size and age structure of the population and, in the long-term everyone in the population will die leaving no difference between scenarios. Figures for numbers of deaths in specific years can nonetheless be extracted from life tables and are shown for PM<sub>2.5</sub> in Table 12 below. This is to illustrate the issues with numbers of deaths.

Considering the third column first, this shows that even when the level of PM<sub>2.5</sub> is set to stay at the 2008 level the numbers of deaths in specific future years still change. There is an increase in 2010 and 2012 compared with 2008. The main driver for this is the lag between exposure and effect - about 80% of the effect from a change in 2008 has occurred by 2012, and the effect in 2012 also includes partial effects from lagged effect of the years between 2008 and 2012. After that there is a decline. This is because following an increase in numbers of deaths, the size of the population decreases and contains fewer older people (as they have already died). Smaller, younger populations have fewer deaths and this starts to cancel out the increased deaths due to the pollution.

In the fifth column, the effect of changes in PM<sub>2.5</sub> concentrations is superimposed on this effect. As the PM<sub>2.5</sub> concentrations are higher in 2010 and 2012 than 2008, the numbers of deaths are higher. Because of the lag between exposure and effect, the decline in concentration between 2010 and 2012 does not start to be apparent in the difference in the numbers of deaths between scenarios until 2020 (of the years chosen to present here).

These points illustrate why it is not appropriate to give a 'per year' figure for deaths as even in column 3 where the concentration is the same, the number of deaths is not the same from year to year. While the impact of the pollution on the hazard rate stabilizes once the lag has worked through, the resulting effect of the changes in the size and age distribution of the population continues for an extended period of time.

It will be noted that estimated numbers of deaths for 2010 is not the same as in the burden calculations in section 2.1. This is because (i) the burden calculations either assume no lag or assume pollution levels have been constant at 2010 levels previously, (ii) in this example 2010 mortality rates were projected forward in the life table from the 2007/8/9 mortality rates (iii) the life table approach takes into account ongoing changes in the size and age distribution of the population.

**Table 12 Numbers of deaths in specific years as a result of the changes in PM<sub>2.5</sub> from 2008 to 2012**

| Year | PM <sub>2.5</sub> PWAC<br>µg m <sup>-3</sup><br>male/female<br>with 2008<br>level of<br>pollution<br>maintained<br>over time | Numbers of<br>deaths in<br>relevant year<br>with 2008 level<br>of pollution<br>maintained over<br>time | PM <sub>2.5</sub> PWAC<br>µg m <sup>-3</sup><br>male/female<br>with 2008, 2010<br>then 2012 level<br>of pollution<br>maintained over<br>time | Numbers of<br>deaths in relevant<br>year with 2008,<br>2010 then 2012<br>level of pollution<br>maintained over<br>time | Difference<br>(column 3<br>subtracted<br>from<br>column 5) |
|------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2008 | m 12.43/<br>f 12.37                                                                                                          | 967                                                                                                    | m 12.43/<br>f 12.37                                                                                                                          | 967                                                                                                                    | 0                                                          |
| 2010 | m 12.43/<br>f 12.37                                                                                                          | 1698                                                                                                   | m 13.75/<br>f 13.69                                                                                                                          | 1804                                                                                                                   | 106                                                        |
| 2012 | m 12.43/<br>f 12.37                                                                                                          | 2396                                                                                                   | m 13.29/<br>f 13.23                                                                                                                          | 2542                                                                                                                   | 146                                                        |
| 2015 | m 12.43/<br>f 12.37                                                                                                          | 2226                                                                                                   | m 13.29/<br>f 13.23                                                                                                                          | 2399                                                                                                                   | 174                                                        |
| 2020 | m 12.43/<br>f 12.37                                                                                                          | 2060                                                                                                   | m 13.29/<br>f 13.23                                                                                                                          | 2205                                                                                                                   | 145                                                        |

The same general comments apply to the numbers of deaths in specific years for NO<sub>2</sub>. Again, where concentrations remain at 2008 levels (third column) the numbers of deaths in specific future years still change, increasing in 2010 and 2012 compared with 2008 before declining again. Again, the main driver for the initial increase is the lag between exposure and effect, followed by a decrease because the increase in numbers of deaths in the earlier years, decreases the size of the population and the number of older people (as they have already died). Smaller, younger populations have fewer deaths and this starts to cancel out the increased deaths due to the pollution.

In contrast to the results for PM<sub>2.5</sub> however, the decreases in NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations in 2010 and 2012 blunts the increase due to the lag (Table 13, column 5) so that the difference between the two scenarios shows a continuous decrease (column 6). Table 13 assumes a 30% overlap. Table 14 assumes no overlap – the numbers are different but the pattern is the same.

These results are also different to the burden results in section 2.1 for the same reasons as for PM<sub>2.5</sub>.

**Table 13 Numbers of deaths in specific years as a result of the changes in NO<sub>2</sub> from 2008 to 2012 (RR 1.039)**

| Year | NO <sub>2</sub> PWAC<br>µg m <sup>-3</sup><br>male/female<br>with 2008 level<br>of pollution<br>maintained<br>over time | Numbers of<br>deaths in<br>relevant year<br>with 2008<br>level of<br>pollution<br>maintained<br>over time RR<br>1.039 | NO <sub>2</sub> PWAC<br>µg m <sup>-3</sup> male/female<br>with 2008, 2010,<br>then 2012 level of<br>pollution<br>maintained over<br>time | Numbers of<br>deaths in<br>relevant year<br>with 2008, 2010,<br>then 2012 level<br>of pollution<br>maintained over<br>time RR 1.039 | Difference<br>(column 3<br>subtracted<br>from<br>column 5) |
|------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2008 | m 37.85/<br>f 37.4                                                                                                      | 1908                                                                                                                  | m 37.85/<br>f 37.4                                                                                                                       | 1908                                                                                                                                | 0                                                          |
| 2010 | m 37.85/<br>f 37.4                                                                                                      | 3331                                                                                                                  | m 36.63/<br>f 36.21                                                                                                                      | 3269                                                                                                                                | -62                                                        |
| 2012 | m 37.85/<br>f 37.4                                                                                                      | 4680                                                                                                                  | m 34.87/<br>f 34.47                                                                                                                      | 4482                                                                                                                                | -199                                                       |
| 2015 | m 37.85/<br>f 37.4                                                                                                      | 4380                                                                                                                  | m 32.84/<br>f 32.47                                                                                                                      | 4033                                                                                                                                | -348                                                       |
| 2020 | m 37.85/<br>f 37.4                                                                                                      | 4084                                                                                                                  | m 28.38/<br>f 28.38                                                                                                                      | 3732                                                                                                                                | -352                                                       |

**Table 14 Numbers of deaths in specific years as a result of the changes in NO<sub>2</sub> from 2008 to 2012 (RR 1.055)**

| Year | NO <sub>2</sub> PWAC<br>µg m <sup>-3</sup><br>male/female<br>with 2008 level<br>of pollution<br>maintained<br>over time | Numbers of<br>deaths in<br>relevant year<br>with 2008 level<br>of pollution<br>maintained over<br>time RR 1.055 | NO <sub>2</sub> PWAC<br>µg m <sup>-3</sup><br>male/female<br>with 2008 level<br>of pollution<br>maintained<br>over time | Numbers of deaths<br>in relevant year with<br>2008, 2010, then<br>2012 level of<br>pollution<br>maintained over<br>time RR 1.055 | Difference<br>(column 3<br>subtracted<br>from<br>column 5) |
|------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2008 | m 37.85/<br>f 37.4                                                                                                      | 2648                                                                                                            | m 37.85/<br>f 37.4                                                                                                      | 2648                                                                                                                             | 0                                                          |
| 2010 | m 37.85/<br>f 37.4                                                                                                      | 4603                                                                                                            | m 36.63/<br>f 36.21                                                                                                     | 4519                                                                                                                             | -84                                                        |
| 2012 | m 37.85/<br>f 37.4                                                                                                      | 6447                                                                                                            | m 34.87/<br>f 34.47                                                                                                     | 6178                                                                                                                             | -269                                                       |
| 2015 | m 37.85/<br>f 37.4                                                                                                      | 6067                                                                                                            | m 32.84/<br>f 32.47                                                                                                     | 5593                                                                                                                             | -474                                                       |
| 2020 | m 37.85/<br>f 37.4                                                                                                      | 5689                                                                                                            | m 28.38/<br>f 28.38                                                                                                     | 5203                                                                                                                             | -486                                                       |

### 3.1.4 Effects of the changes in PM<sub>10</sub>, PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> from 2008 to 2012 on hospital admissions and deaths brought forward

The methods described in section 2.2 for assessing the effects of short-term exposure to pollution were applied to the population-weighted average concentrations for anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> in Table 10 for the years 2008, 2010 and 2012. Input data such as the total population (not 30+)-weighted average concentration for all pollutants and all years as well as the total population (not 30+) and the baseline number of death brought forward and hospital admissions in London can be found in Annex 5. Population data and deaths brought forward for 2008, and hospital admissions data for 2008/9 were used for the year 2008. Population data and deaths brought forward for 2010, and hospital admissions data for 2010/11 were used for the year 2010 and for the subsequent years 2012, 2015, 2020.

Unlike for the effects of long-term exposure, no carry-over of effects from year to year needs to be considered.<sup>54</sup> As the effects are much smaller than for long-term exposure and are a tiny

<sup>54</sup> The deaths brought forward are assumed only to change the timing of deaths within one particular year. In practice, it is unknown whether more than one life year is lost for each death brought forward due to the seasonal adjustments used in time-series studies (this removes longer term trends to remove changes in deaths due to season in order to focus on

proportion of overall baseline rates, the effect of pollution within current baseline rates is ignored. Effects were thus calculated as increases.

For short-term exposure to anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub>, deaths brought forward should not be added to deaths from long-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> to avoid double-counting, so are not given here. The results are however given in Annex 5, as are results for total PM<sub>2.5</sub> and PM<sub>10</sub>.

The results for anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> and hospital admissions are given in Table 15. The trend in respiratory hospital admissions in London has increased from 1,658 in 2008 to 1,992 in 2010 before declining slightly to 1,924 in 2012. Similarly, cardiovascular hospital admissions increased from 654 in 2008 to 740 in 2010 before declining slightly to 715 in 2012. There was an increase in population from 2008 to 2010.

Deaths brought forward, as a result of short term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub>, declined from 499 in 2008, to 461 in 2010 to 439 in 2012 (Table 15). In this case, the larger concentration-response coefficient for NO<sub>2</sub> combined with the decline in baseline death rate between 2008 and 2010, and the decrease in concentration, meant that despite the increase in population there was a reduction in the impact of this pollutant on deaths brought forward.

NO<sub>2</sub> associated respiratory hospital admissions in London increased from 398 in 2008 to 419 in 2010 as the reduction in NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations was not sufficient to offset the increase in population and in the baseline rate for respiratory hospital admissions. The result did decline again to 398 respiratory hospital admissions in 2012.

---

short-term change). Hospital admissions may also be brought forward rather than additional, but again it is unknown whether and to what degree this is the case.

**Table 15 Effects on hospital admissions and deaths brought forward for the year 2008, 2010 and 2012 for anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub>**

| Pollutant                       | Year | Central Relative Risk (RR) with lower and upper 95% confidence interval per 10 µg m <sup>-3</sup> | Numbers of hospital admissions or deaths brought forward |
|---------------------------------|------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------|
| Anthropogenic PM <sub>2.5</sub> | 2008 | Respiratory Hospital Admissions                                                                   | 1658 (-157 – 3518)                                       |
|                                 | 2010 | (RR 1.019 (0.9982 – 1.0402))                                                                      | 1992 (-188 – 4232)                                       |
|                                 | 2012 |                                                                                                   | 1924 (-182 – 4085)                                       |
| Anthropogenic PM <sub>2.5</sub> | 2008 | Cardiovascular Hospital Admissions                                                                | 654 (122 – 1194)                                         |
|                                 | 2010 | (RR 1.0091 (1.0017 - 1.0166))                                                                     | 740 (138 – 1352)                                         |
|                                 | 2012 |                                                                                                   | 715 (133 – 1306)                                         |
| NO <sub>2</sub>                 | 2008 | Deaths Brought Forward*                                                                           | 499 (295 – 704)                                          |
|                                 | 2010 | (RR 1.0027 (1.0016 - 1.0038))                                                                     | 461 (272 – 650)                                          |
|                                 | 2012 |                                                                                                   | 439 (260 – 618)                                          |
| NO <sub>2</sub>                 | 2008 | Respiratory Hospital Admissions                                                                   | 399 (-212 – 1014)                                        |
|                                 | 2010 | (RR 1.0015 (0.9992 - 1.0038))                                                                     | 419 (-223 – 1064)                                        |
|                                 | 2012 |                                                                                                   | 398 (-212 – 1012)                                        |

\*Not to be added to life years gained from long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and mortality

## 3.2 Impacts of future trends in PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> in London

### 3.2.1 Input data and method of future impacts of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> (2012, 2015 and 2020) on health and mortality in London

#### 3.2.1.1 Processing of Input data

**Modelled concentrations:** PM<sub>10</sub>, PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> annual mean concentrations were extracted from the LAEI2010 projections for the year 2015 and 2020 air quality results and processed as in section 2.1.2.1 to produce population-weighted average concentrations. 2013 and 2014 concentrations will be assumed to be as in 2012, derived as described previously; 2016-2019 concentrations as in 2015 and concentrations beyond 2020 as in 2020.

**Population data:** Provided as above and averaged for 2009/2010/2011 to represent 2010, then adjusted according to the life-table. The life table approach below includes new birth cohorts each year assuming the numbers of new births as in the 3 year average based 2010 life table - people born after the start of the pollution reductions will benefit from lower levels of pollution maintained into the future.

**Mortality data:** Life tables with mortality rates as above but averaged over the years 2009/2010/2011 and allocated as the starting point in 2010. These mortality rates were assumed to apply in future years.

**Population-weighted average concentrations:** As in section 3.1.2.1. The population-weighted average concentration used 2009/2010/2011 averaged population data for all years, meaning that the trends in population-weighted concentrations are driven by the changes in modelled concentrations.

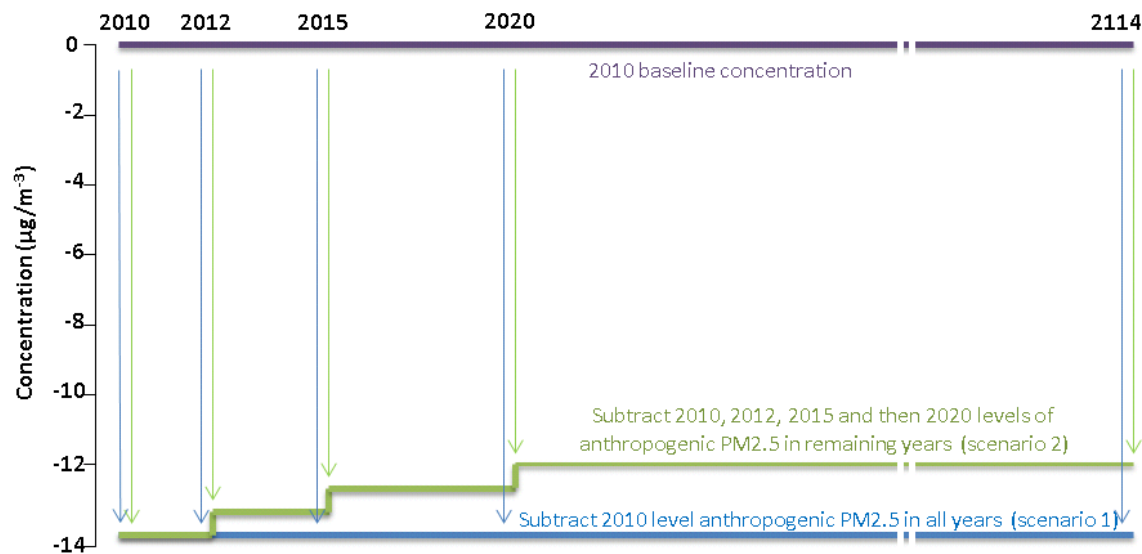
### 3.2.1.2 Calculations

Our approach to the calculation of future health impacts is to start in 2010 and feed in changes in the size and age structure of the population from year to year, adjusting the mortality rates according to the projected concentrations of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> (and NO<sub>2</sub>) in 2012, 2015 and 2020. Essentially, this approach combines the health benefits of improvements in pollution between 2010 and 2020 but can still give outputs specific to 2012, 2015 and 2020.

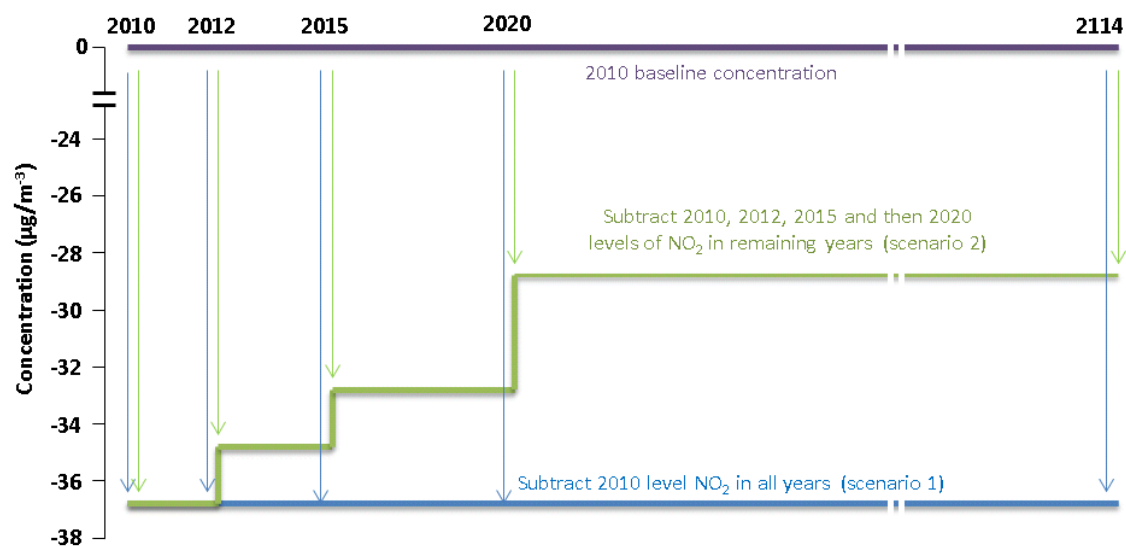
Calculating the health impact of projected future trends in pollution was undertaken by comparing two scenarios in the same way as for the analysis of the recent trends. The first was a scenario in which 2010 levels of pollution were removed representing the effect of pollution remaining at 2010 levels for the next 105 years. The second was a scenario in which the effects of projected changes in pollution for 2012, 2015 and 2020 were calculated assuming a reduction equivalent to 2010 concentrations in 2010-11, 2012 concentrations in 2012-2014, 2015 concentrations in 2015-2019 and 2020 concentrations until 2114.

As before, each scenario consisted of a reduction equivalent to the relevant overall level of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> or NO<sub>2</sub> from the baseline rate including effects of pollution. The difference between the two scenarios which were both decreases was then reversed to be a difference between two increases from a hypothetical baseline rate with no pollution.

This approach is illustrated in Figure 11 and Figure 12. (Note break in axis in Figure 12).



**Figure 11 Future trends and counterfactual scenarios for population-weighted anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> (example for males, 30+)**



**Figure 12 Future trends and counterfactual scenarios for population-weighted anthropogenic NO<sub>2</sub> (example for males, 30+)**

**Follow-up:** Life tables were run through from 2010 to 2114 as discussed above.

**Counterfactual:** A baseline scenario in which 2010 concentrations were removed representing 2010 concentrations remaining unchanged over time.

**Delay between exposure and effect:** The approach allowed for a delay between exposure and effect using the recommended distribution of lags from COMEAP (2010) and recommended by the US EPA (see section 2.1.4.1). An analogous approach was used for the effects of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub>.

### 3.2.2 Results of future impacts of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> (2012, 2015 and 2020) on health and mortality in London

#### 3.2.2.1 Effects of the improvements in PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> from 2012 to 2020 on total life years

'Snapshots' of numbers of deaths in 2012, 2015 and 2020 will be provided later. This section first gives the total life years saved over time as a result of the improvements in pollution from 2012 to 2020 as this is the preferred metric.

The population-weighted average concentrations were projected to improve from 2010 to 2020 for both PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> (Table 16).

**Table 16 Population-weighted average concentration (PWAC) for the population aged 30 and over of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> and total NO<sub>2</sub> (µg m<sup>-3</sup>)**

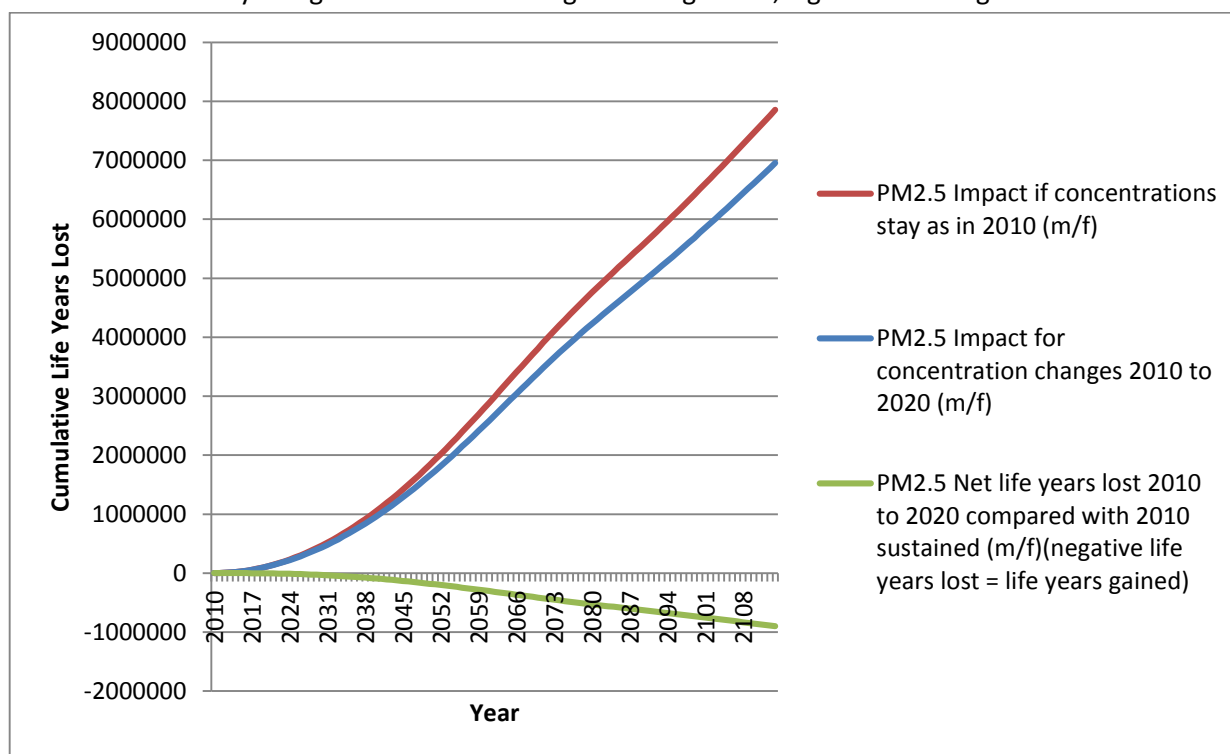
| Year      | Anthropogenic<br>PM <sub>2.5</sub> PWAC<br>(µg m <sup>-3</sup> )<br>male | Anthropogenic<br>PM <sub>2.5</sub> PWAC<br>(µg m <sup>-3</sup> )<br>female | Total<br>NO <sub>2</sub> PWAC<br>(µg m <sup>-3</sup> )<br>male | Total<br>NO <sub>2</sub> PWAC<br>(µg m <sup>-3</sup> )<br>female |
|-----------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2010-2011 | 13.75                                                                    | 13.69                                                                      | 36.63                                                          | 36.21                                                            |
| 2012-2014 | 13.29                                                                    | 13.23                                                                      | 34.87                                                          | 34.47                                                            |
| 2015-2019 | 12.81                                                                    | 12.75                                                                      | 32.84                                                          | 32.47                                                            |
| 2020-2114 | 12.09                                                                    | 12.05                                                                      | 28.38                                                          | 28.08                                                            |

For anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> it was estimated that these projected changes resulted in a gain of 901,466 life-years compared with levels remaining the same as in 2010 (estimated to lead to 7,853,982 life years lost). For NO<sub>2</sub> the gains were substantially larger, from up to 2,919,741 life years assuming a 30% overlap with PM<sub>2.5</sub> up to about 4 million life years gained, assuming no overlap with PM<sub>2.5</sub> (Table 17). This compares with an estimate of up to 13,677,155 life years lost, assuming a 30% overlap with PM<sub>2.5</sub>, if 2010 levels of NO<sub>2</sub> were not reduced for this time period. For context, the total life years lived for the whole population, followed up for 105 years, including new birth cohorts, is over a billion (1,019,644,053).

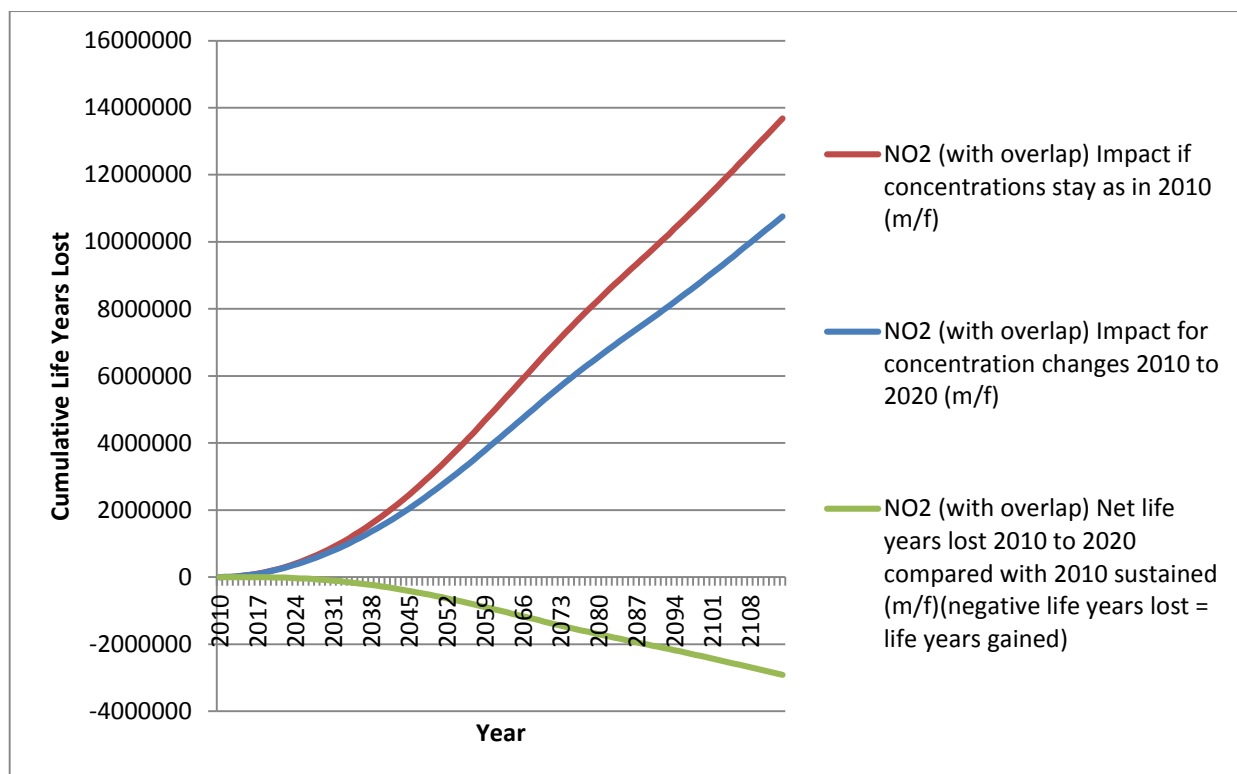
**Table 17 Total life years saved over time as a result of the improvements in pollutant concentrations from 2012 to 2020, then sustained to 2114; with new birth cohorts; EPA lag compared with 2010 concentrations maintained over time**

| Gender | Life Years gained<br>Anthropogenic<br>PM <sub>2.5</sub> | Life Years gained<br>Total<br>NO <sub>2</sub><br>(accounting for<br>overlap) | Life Years gained<br>Total<br>NO <sub>2</sub><br>(assuming no<br>overlap) |
|--------|---------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Female | 422,576                                                 | 1,364,421                                                                    | 1,904,560                                                                 |
| Male   | 478,890                                                 | 1,555,320                                                                    | 2,173,678                                                                 |
| Total  | 901,466                                                 | 2,919,741                                                                    | 4,078,237                                                                 |

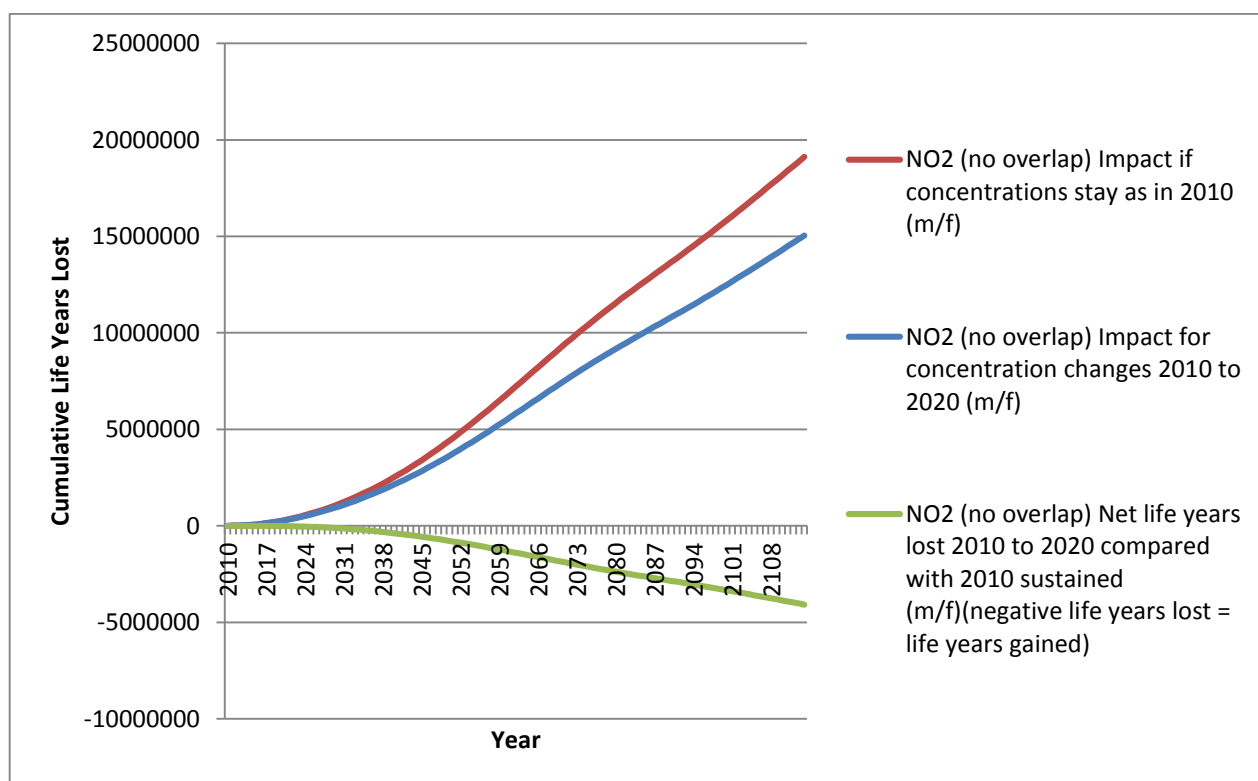
The cumulative life years gained over time are given in Figure 13, Figure 14 and Figure 15.



**Figure 13 Impact of PM<sub>2.5</sub> concentration changes 2010-2020, compared with 2010 concentrations maintained over time**



**Figure 14 Impact of NO<sub>2</sub> concentration changes 2010-2020, compared with 2010 concentrations maintained over time (with overlap)**



**Figure 15 Impact of NO<sub>2</sub> concentration changes 2010-2020, compared with 2010 concentrations maintained over time (no overlap)**

### 3.2.2.2 Effects of the changes in PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> from 2010 to 2020 on numbers of deaths in specific years (2010, 2012, 2015 and 2020)

As in the previous trends section, this section gives the numbers of deaths in specific years (Table 18, Table 19, Table 20). These change from year to year for a variety of reasons so are not as good a measure as total life years. As before, for the scenarios where 2010 levels remain unchanged going forward, the deaths build up as the lag between exposure and effect phases in and declines as the effect of previous increased deaths on the population and age distribution starts to counter the effects of the pollution (Third column of tables). The initial increase is blunted in column 5 of these tables where a decrease in pollutant concentrations is superimposed on keeping the concentration steady, resulting in fewer deaths in column 5 (future reductions) than column 3 and a greater reduction in deaths over time for these specific years.<sup>55</sup> NB As 2010 rather than 2008 mortality rates are used at the start, it is expected that the numbers of deaths are not the same in these tables as in the previous ones for recent trends.

**Table 18 Numbers of deaths in specific years as a result of the changes in pollution in PM<sub>2.5</sub> from 2010 to 2020 then sustained to 2114; with new birth cohorts; EPA lag (RR = 1.06)**

| Year | PM <sub>2.5</sub> PWAC<br>µg m <sup>-3</sup><br>male/female<br>with 2010 level<br>of pollution<br>maintained over<br>time | Numbers of<br>deaths in<br>relevant year<br>with 2010 level<br>of pollution<br>maintained<br>over time | PM <sub>2.5</sub> PWAC<br>µg m <sup>-3</sup> male/female<br>with 2010, 2012,<br>2015 then 2020<br>level of pollution<br>maintained over<br>time | Numbers of<br>deaths in relevant<br>year with 2010,<br>2012, 2015 then<br>2020 level of<br>pollution<br>maintained over<br>time | Difference<br>(column 3<br>subtracted<br>from<br>column 5) |
|------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2010 | m 13.75/<br>f 13.69                                                                                                       | 1030                                                                                                   | m 13.75/<br>f 13.69                                                                                                                             | 1030                                                                                                                            | 0                                                          |
| 2012 | m 13.75/<br>f 13.69                                                                                                       | 1825                                                                                                   | m 13.29/<br>f 13.23                                                                                                                             | 1790                                                                                                                            | -36                                                        |
| 2015 | m 13.75/<br>f 13.69                                                                                                       | 2543                                                                                                   | m 12.81/<br>f 12.75                                                                                                                             | 2427                                                                                                                            | -116                                                       |
| 2020 | m 13.75/<br>f 13.69                                                                                                       | 2360                                                                                                   | m 12.09/<br>f 12.05                                                                                                                             | 2110                                                                                                                            | -250                                                       |

<sup>55</sup> However, as deaths cannot ultimately be 'saved' this greater reduction over time will reverse, another reason why total life years gained or lost is a better metric.

**Table 19 Numbers of deaths in specific years as a result of the changes in NO<sub>2</sub> from 2010 to 2020 then sustained to 2114; with new birth cohorts; EPA lag (RR 1.039)**

| Year | NO <sub>2</sub> PWAC<br>µg m <sup>-3</sup><br>male/female<br>with 2010 level<br>of pollution<br>maintained<br>over time | Numbers of<br>deaths in<br>relevant year<br>with 2010 level<br>of pollution<br>maintained over<br>time RR 1.039 | NO <sub>2</sub> PWAC<br>µg m <sup>-3</sup> male/female<br>with 2010, 2012,<br>2015 then 2020<br>level of pollution<br>maintained over<br>time | Numbers of<br>deaths in relevant<br>year with 2010,<br>2012, 2015 then<br>2020 level of<br>pollution<br>maintained over<br>time RR 1.039 | Difference<br>(column 3<br>subtracted<br>from<br>column 5) |
|------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2010 | m 36.63/<br>f 36.21                                                                                                     | 1781                                                                                                            | m 36.63/<br>f 36.21                                                                                                                           | 1781                                                                                                                                     | 0                                                          |
| 2012 | m 36.63/<br>f 36.21                                                                                                     | 3141                                                                                                            | m 34.87/<br>f 34.47                                                                                                                           | 3054                                                                                                                                     | -87                                                        |
| 2015 | m 36.63/<br>f 36.21                                                                                                     | 4369                                                                                                            | m 32.84/<br>f 32.47                                                                                                                           | 4077                                                                                                                                     | -292                                                       |
| 2020 | m 36.63/<br>f 36.21                                                                                                     | 4087                                                                                                            | m 28.38/<br>f 28.38                                                                                                                           | 3342                                                                                                                                     | -746                                                       |

**Table 20 Numbers of deaths in specific years as a result of the changes in NO<sub>2</sub> from 2010 to 2020 then sustained to 2114; with new birth cohorts; EPA lag (RR 1.055)**

| Year | NO <sub>2</sub> PWAC<br>µg m <sup>-3</sup><br>male/female<br>with 2010 level<br>of pollution<br>maintained<br>over time | Numbers of<br>deaths in<br>relevant year<br>with 2010 level<br>of pollution<br>maintained over<br>time RR 1.055 | NO <sub>2</sub> PWAC<br>µg m <sup>-3</sup> male/female<br>with 2010, 2012,<br>2015 then 2020<br>level of pollution<br>maintained over<br>time | Numbers of<br>deaths in relevant<br>year with 2010,<br>2012, 2015 then<br>2020 level of<br>pollution<br>maintained over<br>time RR 1.055 | Difference<br>(column 3<br>subtracted<br>from<br>column 5) |
|------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2010 | m 36.63/<br>f 36.21                                                                                                     | 2473                                                                                                            | m 36.63/<br>f 36.21                                                                                                                           | 2473                                                                                                                                     | 0                                                          |
| 2012 | m 36.63/<br>f 36.21                                                                                                     | 4343                                                                                                            | m 34.87/<br>f 34.47                                                                                                                           | 4224                                                                                                                                     | -119                                                       |
| 2015 | m 36.63/<br>f 36.21                                                                                                     | 6031                                                                                                            | m 32.84/<br>f 32.47                                                                                                                           | 5634                                                                                                                                     | -397                                                       |
| 2020 | m 36.63/<br>f 36.21                                                                                                     | 5683                                                                                                            | m 28.38/<br>f 28.38                                                                                                                           | 4660                                                                                                                                     | -1023                                                      |

### 3.2.3 Effects of the improvements in PM<sub>10</sub>, PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations from 2012 to 2020 on hospital admissions and deaths brought forward

Effects of the improvements in PM<sub>10</sub>, PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations from 2012 to 2020 on hospital admissions and deaths brought forward.

#### 3.2.3.1 Effects on hospital admissions and deaths brought forward

Methods were as in section 3.1.4 except that population data and deaths brought forward for 2010, and hospital admissions data for 2010/11 were used for the year 2010 and for the subsequent years 2012, 2015, 2020<sup>56</sup>. Again, total population-weighted average concentration for all pollutants and all years as well as the total population and the baseline number of death brought forward and hospital admissions in London can be found in Annex 5, as can results for anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> and deaths brought forward and results for deaths brought forward and hospital admissions for total PM<sub>2.5</sub> and PM<sub>10</sub>.

<sup>56</sup> The life tables used starting population and rates from 2010, with only pollutant concentrations contributing to future changes in population and rates. For this reason future population changes and baseline rates for reasons other than pollution were not included in the short-term exposure calculations.

Results are given in Table 21.

For PM<sub>2.5</sub>, respiratory hospital admissions in London were projected to decrease from 1,924 in 2012, to 1,854 in 2015 to 1,749 in 2020. Similarly, cardiovascular hospital admissions were projected to decrease from 715 in 2012, to 689 in 2015, to 650 in 2020.

For NO<sub>2</sub>, if an overall core summary is chosen that does not include life years gained from reductions in long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and mortality, then results for NO<sub>2</sub> and declines in deaths brought forward should be included. These declined from 439 estimated deaths brought forward in 2012, to 413 in 2015 to 355 in 2020. Respiratory hospital admissions in London were projected to decrease from 399 in 2012, to 375 in 2015, to 323 in 2020.

**Table 21 Effects on hospital admissions and deaths brought forward for the years 2012, 2015 and 2020 for anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub>**

| Pollutant                       | Year | Central Relative Risk (RR) with lower and upper 95% confidence interval per 10 µg m <sup>-3</sup> | Numbers of hospital admissions or deaths brought forward |
|---------------------------------|------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------|
| Anthropogenic PM <sub>2.5</sub> | 2012 | Respiratory Hospital Admissions                                                                   | 1924 (-182 – 4085)                                       |
|                                 | 2015 | (RR 1.019 (0.9982 – 1.0402))                                                                      | 1854 (-175 – 3934)                                       |
|                                 | 2020 |                                                                                                   | 1749 (-165 – 3709)                                       |
| Anthropogenic PM <sub>2.5</sub> | 2012 | Cardiovascular Hospital Admissions                                                                | 715 (133 – 1306)                                         |
|                                 | 2015 | (RR 1.0091 (1.0017 - 1.0166))                                                                     | 689 (129 – 1258)                                         |
|                                 | 2020 |                                                                                                   | 650 (121 – 1187)                                         |
| NO <sub>2</sub>                 | 2012 | Deaths Brought Forward                                                                            | 439 (260 – 618)                                          |
|                                 | 2015 | (RR 1.0027 (1.0016 - 1.0038))*                                                                    | 413 (244 – 582)                                          |
|                                 | 2020 |                                                                                                   | 355 (210 – 500)                                          |
| NO <sub>2</sub>                 | 2012 | Respiratory Hospital Admissions                                                                   | 398 (-212 – 1012)                                        |
|                                 | 2015 | (RR 1.0015 (0.9992 - 1.0038))                                                                     | 375 (-200 – 953)                                         |
|                                 | 2020 |                                                                                                   | 323 (-172 – 819)                                         |

\*Not to be added to life years gained from long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and mortality

## **4 Developing a robust economic understanding of the costs of air pollution in London (PM and NO<sub>x</sub> emissions; PM<sub>10</sub>, PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations)**

### **4.1 London specific damage costs for PM and NO<sub>x</sub> transport emissions**

#### **4.1.1 Background**

This task focused on the economic valuation of the health impacts of air pollution in London. The economic valuation undertook two tasks. First, it developed new damage costs for transport emissions in London, i.e. new London specific damage costs (section 4.1), which were then used to produce the ready reckoner (section 4.3). Second, it valued the health impacts estimated in section 2.1, i.e. it estimated the current air quality costs of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> in London (section 4.2). The approach for these two tasks built on previous work by the study team for Defra and the Inter-departmental Group on Costs and Benefits (IGCB), and the previous work of the study team for TfL valuing the health benefits of the Low Emission Zone.

#### **4.1.2 The valuation of air pollution impacts**

The impacts of air pollution have a number of important economic costs, even if these are not captured directly through market prices. These are known as external costs or externalities - as they are not included in the price of goods or services that lead to air pollution. In the health context, these costs include: resource costs i.e. medical treatment costs; opportunity costs, in terms of lost productivity; and dis-utility i.e. pain or suffering, concern and inconvenience to family and others. The first two components can be captured relatively easily and techniques are also available to capture the third component, by assessing for example the 'willingness to pay'. In the UK Government, there is a recognition that capturing and assessing these health-related economic costs is important, and that they can be used to compare the costs of a proposed air pollution policy against the economic health benefits. The UK Government has advanced the valuation of the health impacts of air pollution, and has provided recommended values for the various health end-points and their use in economic appraisal (e.g. IGCB, 2007; Defra, 2011b; HMT, 2013). These approaches have been used in section 4.2 to provide monetary valuation of the main health impacts of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations in London.

#### **4.1.3 Methods: Damage costs versus impact assessment**

There are a number of possible ways to produce estimates of the economic costs of air pollution or the economic benefits of air pollution reductions from policy. In the UK, two main approaches<sup>57</sup> have been advanced (HMT, 2013 - Valuing impacts on air quality), reflecting a detailed and a simpler (quicker) approach.

The detailed approach is called the '**impact pathway**' approach. This approach involves detailed emission, air quality modelling and health impact assessment, followed by the valuation of the

---

<sup>57</sup> Note there is also a third approach, where if the proposal is expected to affect compliance with legal limits on air pollution, then the unit abatement cost approach for emission changes exceeding the limit should be used.

health endpoints estimated. This approach is recommended in analysis of national air quality policy, and for local air quality policy in cases where health effects (of air pollution) are greater than £50 million (in present value terms). This approach was applied in section 4.2, to value the burden/impacts estimated in section 2.

However, this approach is resource and time intensive. Therefore, for the appraisal of smaller (sub-national) policy, where total air quality impacts are estimated to be less than £50 million (in present value terms), and do not affect compliance with legal limits on air pollution, the '**damage cost**' approach can be used. This takes the form of simple look-up tables, which provide unit values for health costs (or benefits) of emissions. These are provided (Defra, 2011b; HMT, 2013) as the cost per tonne of pollutant, either as a national average value (for NO<sub>x</sub> and SO<sub>2</sub>), or split into values for different sources and locations (for PM). For this study, new London-specific transport emission damage costs were derived, in section 4.1, to provide the basis for a new ready reckoner for TfL. It is important to note, however, that these new damage costs were actually derived using the impact assessment approach, using an analysis that built on the section 2 methods and results. This followed the approach used for the existing Defra damage costs, which derives values for long-term mortality for an annual pollution pulse, calculated using the impact pathway method. The simplicity (and approximation) comes in applying these damage costs per tonne in new circumstances without doing further detailed modelling and health impact assessment.

### 4.1.4 Discounting and Uplifts

The estimation of the health costs of air pollution are complicated by an additional issue, in that time matters. This is because people/society prefer to receive goods and services now rather than later (called 'time preference'). The costs and / or benefits of health effects occurring in different future years therefore have to be adjusted, to make sure they are directly comparable in appraisal. This is undertaken using discounting. The UK Government (HMT, 2011) provides guidance on discounting, and also how this applies to air quality valuation (HMT, 2013), recommending the application of the declining discount rate scheme.

However, alongside this, the values of health costs/benefits in future years need to be uplifted, to reflect the assumption that willingness to pay for health will rise in line with economic growth. The UK Government (HMT, 2013) recommends that in air pollution appraisal, the health values in future years need to be uplifted by 2% per annum.

In the analysis of future air pollution – and this study – these issues have a number of important consequences in adjusting values in future years.

First, the unit cost of a life year lost (in £) varies with time, according to when it occurs in the future, due to the uplift, and after it is discounted back to the present day. These adjustments have to be taken into account when valuing the changes in life-expectancy and life years lost from air pollution. As an example, this means that a life year lost in 2075 has a higher unit value than one in 2015 (due to the uplift), but the value of a life year lost in 2075 is lower than the one in 2015 after both are discounted back to the present day. Following from this, when expressing the total changes in life expectancy, it is the sum of discounted values that is

presented. When this relates to long-term exposure, this can be expressed as an equivalent annual value, to provide a metric that is comparable to other health metrics, i.e. to provide an annual estimate for the year 2010.

Second, the use of damage costs in the ready reckoner has to take account of the changes in damage cost values over time, i.e. it has to build in uplifts and discounting. Thus while the damage costs have been produced in £2014 prices for 2014 emissions, the ready reckoner adjusts these values to provide appropriate values – and net present values - for emissions in different future years.

### 4.1.5 Damage Costs input data and method

#### 4.1.5.1 Processing of input data

The production of new damage costs in the study used the impact-pathway approach, building on the methods of analysis in section 2. The aim was to produce new 'marginal' damage costs for **valuing road traffic emissions** in London. Note that the focus was on marginal values for the road transport sector – rather than average damage costs for total current air pollution levels in London – in order to produce specific values for TfL for transport scheme appraisal (in section 4.3). The analysis was also undertaken to provide area-specific values in terms of where emission reductions occur – but taking account of the improvement in air quality concentrations they achieve for London as a whole. This recognises that health impacts vary with population density. In line with the existing Defra damage costs, separate values for emission reductions in central, inner and outer London were produced, based on modelling the effects of emission changes in these areas on concentrations (and health impacts and economic costs) across London.

**Modelled concentrations:** To generate the damage costs, three new air quality model run scenarios were produced using both King's London Emission Toolkit (LET) and London Air Quality Toolkit (LAQT). Further details regarding the LET and LAQT models can be found in Annex 4. The three scenarios were as follow:

- 10% decrease in PM and NO<sub>x</sub> emissions from road traffic only in the central London area.
- 10% decrease in PM and NO<sub>x</sub> emissions from road traffic only in the inner London area.
- 10% decrease in PM and NO<sub>x</sub> emissions from road traffic only in the outer London area.

PM<sub>10</sub>, PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> annual mean concentrations were predicted based on the baseline in 2010 (extracted from the LAEI2010 as in section 2) to reflect the assumptions in the three scenarios above, whilst maintaining all other assumptions and non-vehicle emissions constant. Once complete, each scenario was compared with the baseline to establish the effectiveness of each in reducing air quality emissions and concentrations.

**Population-weighted average concentration:** The air quality scenario results from the above were further processed as in section 2 to produce London specific population-weighted average concentrations and health impact outcomes. The population-weighting was done by the

population aged 30+ for the effects of long-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> or NO<sub>2</sub> on mortality and by all ages for other health outcomes.

### 4.1.5.2 Calculations

The approach and analysis are consistent with the current Defra and HMT air quality appraisal guidance (Defra, 2011b; Defra, 2013; HMT, 2013), but derive London specific damage costs from new air quality modelling runs, health impact assessment and valuation of changes in transport emissions in London.

The method used to calculate these new damage costs is consistent with the Defra damage costs assessment (IGCB, 2007; Watkiss et al., 2007a; 2010), with updates as in section 2 to ensure consistency with the latest COMEAP recommendations (2010) and monetary values (Defra, 2013), updated to £2014 prices. The analysis applied the impact pathway approach to analyse the impact of marginal changes in emissions (10% changes in central, inner and outer London, in turn). The analysis then modelled the change in concentrations, health impacts and monetary values from these marginal emission changes, then adjusted the results by emission totals to derive unit damage costs, i.e. £ per tonne estimates.

There was one aspect that differed from the analysis of a 1 µg m<sup>-3</sup> reduction in sections 2.1.4 and 2.1.5. This relates to the analysis of long-term life expectancy and life years lost. The analyses in sections 2.1.4/2.1.5 assessed changes from sustained air pollution levels, i.e. over the next 105 years. However, damage costs are annual values that are applied to assess changes in annual emissions. To address this, new life table results were produced for a 1 year pollution pulse using the COMEAP/Interdepartmental Group on Costs and Benefits impact methodology, based on the original methods of Miller and Hurley (2003). This approach was used to generate the previous damage costs (IGCB, 2007: 2011b). This required a complex economic analysis that assessed the value of life years in every future year (from a one year pulse), for the next 105 years, uplifting these values at the recommended rate of 2% per year, then discounting these future values using declining discount rates as recommended by the Green Book (HMT, 2011).

This approach produced damage costs for air quality changes in London, for the direct local health impacts. However, transport emissions in London also have an impact at the regional and national level. Two issues are important here and were accounted for.

First, primary PM pollution emitted in London leads to health impacts outside London, from the contribution to non-London background pollution levels. While these are small (relative to inside London impacts) they were considered in the previous analysis with TfL (on LEZ1). Therefore they were included in the PM damage costs. This used the central rural and unit damage cost values from the Defra damage cost values (2011), updated to current prices (noting these are based on the same hazard rate and lag profile [EPA lag] for long-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> and mortality and thus consistent with the analysis here).

Second, NO<sub>x</sub> emissions in London lead to the formation of secondary particulates (PM as nitrates) and these lead to PM related health impacts (which are assumed to be the same as primary PM health effects) at the London and national scale. These secondary pollution effects are included in the existing Defra damage costs for NO<sub>x</sub>, and indeed they are larger in monetary terms than the contribution of NO<sub>x</sub> morbidity and short-term exposure and mortality. For this reason, the secondary PM component from the Defra NO<sub>x</sub> damage costs (Defra, 2011b) was included in the new London damage costs estimates, updated to 2014 prices (again these are based on the same hazard rate and lag, but the estimates are based on formation of secondary PM<sub>10</sub> rather than PM<sub>2.5</sub> although much of the secondary particulates would be in the fine fraction).

The general caveats with the use of damage costs - as outlined in Defra (2011b) and HMT (2013) guidance apply: they should not be used for policies where air pollution changes last for longer than around 20 years (IGCB, 2007; Defra, 2011b), where values are likely to be larger than £50 million in present value terms, and their use for large concentration increments may be inaccurate (see Annex 6). It is stressed that not all of these damage costs are additive, and thus information on how overlap between pollutants is dealt with is discussed in Annex 6.

The damage costs were produced for a “core” set of values, with a central value and a low/high range, and also a low/high sensitivity range, in line with the underlying health impacts based on COMEAP recommendations, with some updating such as using PM<sub>2.5</sub> rather than PM<sub>10</sub> for effects of short-term exposure, and the health valuation based on IGCB and Defra recommendations (Defra, 2011b; HMT, 2013). An “extended set” was also produced – as a set of adders - with more outcomes but more uncertainty based on WHO/HRAPIE recommendations. This latter includes the important recommendation regarding mortality impacts of NO<sub>2</sub>.

Note that the damage cost values exclude the effects of NO<sub>x</sub> emissions on ozone (both local and regional). They also exclude non-health impacts (damage to materials, crops) from PM and NO<sub>x</sub>. However, both these omissions would not have material impacts on the size of the damage costs, as evidenced by their contribution to the total existing Defra damage costs (see Watkiss, 2010). The damage cost sets are described below.

#### **4.1.5.3 Core damage costs (central estimate) calculations**

The approach estimates long-term exposure and mortality and short-term exposure and morbidity for PM<sub>2.5</sub> (rather than PM<sub>10</sub>). It used a methodology consistent with that recommended by COMEAP (COMEAP, 1998; COMEAP, 2010).

##### **PM damage costs (core) include:**

- Long-term exposure and mortality (from modelled PM<sub>2.5</sub> concentrations) using COMEAP impact methodology for life-years lost (COMEAP, 2010) with updates to the input data as outlined in section 2.1. The central estimate used a relative risk of 1.06 (6%) as used to derive damage costs before. However, the COMEAP recommended lag profile for life years lost was used to provide this central estimate, rather than the previous approach

using the average of a 0 and 40 year lag (Watkiss et al., 2007a) or the Monte Carlo analysis (Watkiss et al., 2007b: 2010). The life years lost were estimated using London specific life tables based on averaging death and population data from 2009/2010/2011 by single year of age (ONS, 2013) and followed through the impact of an annual pollution pulse over time (see IGCB, 2007). Life years lost were valued using the recommended IGCB value in the Defra guidance (Defra, 2013), updated to 2014 prices (Annex 7). Consistent with this guidance, values for future life years lost were increased at 2% per annum, then discounted using the declining discount rate scheme in the HMT Green Book (2011).

- Short-term exposure and hospital admissions (from modelled PM<sub>2.5</sub> concentrations) using concentration-response functions from the Department of Health (DH) commissioned systematic review report (Atkinson et al. 2014), which were also used for the HRAPIE recommendations, limited set (WHO, 2013b). The valuation of respiratory and cardiovascular hospital admissions was undertaken using the IGCB values in the Defra impact assessment guidance (Defra, 2013), updated to 2014 prices.
- For PM<sub>2.5</sub>, an adder was included in the damage costs to take account of outside London impacts, i.e. the effects of London emissions on regional (UK) pollution. This is based on the rural damage cost values in the Defra damage cost values (2011), updated to 2014 prices.

**NO<sub>x</sub> damage costs (core) include:**

- Short-term exposure and NO<sub>2</sub> (1 hour average) for deaths brought forward and hospital admissions used the HRAPIE recommendations, limited set, (WHO, 2013b) which is closely related to the results from the DH commissioned systematic review (Mills et al. 2015). The valuation of hospital admissions and deaths brought forward was undertaken using the IGCB values in the Defra guidance (Defra, 2013), updated to 2014 prices (Annex 7).
- The impacts of secondary pollution (NO<sub>2</sub> contribution to nitrate as PM<sub>2.5</sub>) was included, to take account of the effects of London emissions on regional (UK) secondary particulates, using the secondary PM component of the Defra NO<sub>x</sub> damage costs (Defra, 2011b), updated to 2014 prices.

**4.1.5.4 Core damage costs (low/high and low/high sensitivity) calculations**

The current Defra damage costs (Defra, 2011b: HMT, 2013) have a central value, a low and high range, and also a low and high sensitivity set (i.e. 5 values are provided). The low and high values relate to different choices on the lag phase for long-term exposure and mortality, and the full sensitivity set also includes the low and high hazard rates for long-term mortality. A similar set of low/high and also a low/high sensitivity damage cost set were produced for the study. These are similar to the approach above, with the following differences:

- The low and high values used the single recommended distribution of lags from COMEAP (2010) – rather than the previous range, thus lag uncertainty is removed.
- The low and high values used the CORE health impact set, but then use the low and high values for mortality and morbidity, using the recommended low and high estimates in

the Defra impact assessment guidance (Defra, 2013), updated to 2014 prices (see Annex 7).

- For the low and high sensitivity values, long-term exposure and mortality life years lost for PM<sub>2.5</sub> were estimated using the lower and higher (sensitivity) hazard rate from IGCB (2007) and COMEAP (2010), i.e. 1% and 12%. They also adopt the low and high monetisation values for all end-points.
- For the high sensitivity value, short-term exposure of PM<sub>2.5</sub> deaths brought forward was also included.

#### **4.1.5.5 Extended damage costs (core plus HRAPIE extended set) calculations**

Alongside the CORE damage costs, a new set of sensitivity damage cost values was produced. These were produced as a set of 'adders' i.e. additional damage costs that could be assessed and added to the CORE consistent damage costs. This allows the addition of some functions that use PM<sub>10</sub> and different functions that use PM<sub>2.5</sub>, thus the PM<sub>10</sub> and PM<sub>2.5</sub> adders are additive.

The extended set was based on the HRAPIE EXTENDED method and included long-term mortality for NO<sub>2</sub>, with a 30% reduction (see earlier section) to reduce double counting. They also included an extended morbidity set for NO<sub>2</sub> and PM<sub>10</sub>/PM<sub>2.5</sub>. The extended method is based on recommendations from HRAPIE (WHO, 2013b) but using the more precise method of using odds ratios directly and scaling on the log odds scale rather than assuming the odds ratio is a relative risk and scaling on a linear basis (Annex 10). (HRAPIE suggests more complex analysis might be required for large baseline prevalences or large concentration increments.) Valuation of endpoints was based on new valuation estimates (Watkiss and Hunt, forthcoming), which updated and extended previous values from CAFE (Hurley et al., 2005), adjusted to £2014 (see Annex 7).

The level and type of uncertainty varies for the different extended outcomes. This is fine for the use of damage costs for screening proposals but full analysis of the proposals would need to include a full discussion of these uncertainties and the plausibility of the results.

#### **PM damage costs (extended set) include:**

As core above for CORE PM<sub>2.5</sub> plus from PM<sub>2.5</sub> concentrations:

- Restricted activity days (avoiding overlap with restricted activity days due to hospital admissions, and bronchitis in children as above); London specific data was used for baseline postneonatal mortality (ONS, 2012) and for the percentage of children with severe asthma or asthma ever in North and South Thames from Lai et al. (2009). Otherwise, baseline rates were as recommended in WHO (2013b) scaled to the London population.

#### **Plus from PM<sub>10</sub> concentrations:**

- Infant mortality;
- Asthmatic symptoms in asthmatic children;
- Prevalence of bronchitis in children;
- Incidence of adult bronchitis.

**NO<sub>x</sub> damage costs (extended set) include:**

As core above for CORE NO<sub>2</sub> but

- Without NO<sub>2</sub> deaths brought forward (to avoid double counting of mortality from short-term and long-term exposure).
- With long-term exposure and mortality from NO<sub>2</sub> directly with 30% reduction to reduce double counting with PM<sub>2.5</sub>. The maximum overlap of 30% was recommended in WHO (2013a) but was regarded as too uncertain for the main recommendation in WHO (2013b). It is argued in the current project that some overlap is likely even if the numerical size 'up to 30%' is uncertain, and it is better to include some overlap rather than none.
- Long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and prevalence of bronchitic symptoms in asthmatic children based on recommendations in WHO (2013b).

For implementation of the long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and mortality functions above, various counterfactuals were discussed in Annex 1, including a sensitivity analysis with a counterfactual at 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup>. Allowing for this did not arise in the derivation of the damage costs using a small decrease from 2010 baseline concentrations, as all output areas were above 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> with, and without, the emissions reduction. However, when analyzing future policies involving decreases in NO<sub>x</sub> emissions, this may no longer be the case. The damage cost approach could then be an overestimate for some choices of counterfactual. NO<sub>2</sub> damage costs could also be an overestimate due to contributions from other traffic pollutants rather than NO<sub>2</sub> itself. This is one reason why the effect of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and mortality is in the extended rather than the limited set.

#### **4.1.6 Damage Costs Estimates**

The method above was used to produce new London-specific population-weighted average concentrations and health impact results and health costs. The change in health costs for each pollutant, for the baseline and the additional marginal run was produced, then divided by the change in emissions (tonnes) to derive new London specific damage costs. As outlined above, this was undertaken separately for each major London area to provide differentiated values for emissions changes in central, inner and outer London.

The new London specific damage cost estimates – for the central CORE method - are shown in Table 22 below, along with the adders for the extended set. They provide unit values for assessing the health costs or benefits of marginal changes in emissions from road transport in London. The low and high values, and the low and high sensitivity values, are included in Annex 8.

**Table 22 London Transport Emissions Damage Costs values (£ per tonne in 2014 prices) – CORE and Extended Adder**

| London zone | Core<br>PM <sub>2.5</sub> | Core<br>NO <sub>x</sub> | Extended<br>PM <sub>10</sub> | Extended<br>PM <sub>2.5</sub> | Extended<br>NO <sub>x</sub> |
|-------------|---------------------------|-------------------------|------------------------------|-------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| Central     | £125,329                  | £884                    | £22,395                      | £118,360                      | £39,442                     |
| Inner       | £157,794                  | £910                    | £27,598                      | £152,884                      | £52,344                     |
| Outer       | £90,466                   | £861                    | £14,224                      | £79,540                       | £27,948                     |

Note. For use, the ADDERS are additional damage costs, which should be added to the CORE set. Note that the extended set includes separate PM<sub>10</sub> and PM<sub>2.5</sub> damage costs. These relate to different health endpoints and thus they are additive, thus the total damages from PM for an extended analysis would be the sum of CORE PM<sub>2.5</sub>+ EXTENDED PM<sub>10</sub> + EXTENDED PM<sub>2.5</sub>. The CORE values in Table 22 can be compared to the current Defra damage costs, which are shown in Table 23 below.

**Table 23 DEFRA London Damage Costs values (£ per tonne in 2010 prices).**

| London zone          | Central Estimate (1) | Low Central Range<br>(2) | High Central Range (3) |
|----------------------|----------------------|--------------------------|------------------------|
| NO <sub>x</sub>      | £955                 | £744                     | £1,085                 |
| PM transport central | £221,726             | £173,601                 | £251,961               |
| PM transport inner   | £228,033             | £178,540                 | £259,129               |
| PM transport outer   | £148,949             | £116,621                 | £169,261               |

The values for NO<sub>x</sub> are fairly similar to the existing Defra values (HMT, 2013), once updated to 2014 values. This is due to the dominant impact of secondary particulate formation on long-term exposure and mortality. These secondary impacts are responsible for around two-thirds of the total NO<sub>x</sub> damage costs for London, and thus dominate when compared to direct local impacts from short-term NO<sub>2</sub> exposure in London (deaths brought forward and hospital admissions).

The difference between the Defra and new London specific values for PM are much greater, for all three areas. The London values are significantly lower than the Defra values, e.g. £90,500 per tonne of PM<sub>10</sub> in outer London (new London) versus £149,000 (Defra). There are a number of reasons for this, associated with the approaches used for air quality modelling, and the impacts/valuation analysis.

- The main difference is likely to be due to the air quality modelling approach used in the two assessments. The Defra damage costs used an aggregated national air quality analysis (PCM, Pollution Climate Mapping model), as compared to the detailed local air quality model used by King's for the London-specific new analysis. Both models have been submitted to the UK Model Inter-comparison Exercise (MIE), run by King's on behalf of DEFRA ([http://uk-air.defra.gov.uk/library/reports?report\\_id=777](http://uk-air.defra.gov.uk/library/reports?report_id=777)). The MIE showed that the PCM model has much higher PM concentrations in London than the model used by King's (see figure 3.8 from MIE report).
- There are differences in relative size of values between the three different zones. This could be due to air quality modelling effects, but could also be influenced by the population-weighted exposure, i.e. between the more aggregated Defra damage costs, and higher resolution London specific analysis.
- For the CORE PM<sub>2.5</sub> set, long-term exposure and mortality dominates the numbers (it is around 99% of total PM CORE damage costs, whereas morbidity is only 1% of damage costs). Any changes in the HIA method or valuation for this single endpoint are therefore extremely important in the overall damage costs. There are some small differences with the new London specific values, with the use of the COMEAP recommended lag profile. There is also the use of London specific life tables (in this analysis) rather than the national life tables used previously. These may also explain some of the differences seen.
- There is also a large difference in the implementation of the PM damage costs, because the Defra damage costs values are for PM<sub>10</sub>, while the new London values are for PM<sub>2.5</sub>. This is particularly important for long-term exposure – noting that the previous damage costs used PM<sub>2.5</sub> functions directly for long-term exposure but applied to PM<sub>10</sub>, thus overestimating likely impacts. Therefore the use of PM<sub>2.5</sub> for estimating long-term exposure (rather than PM<sub>10</sub>) leads to a significant reduction in health benefits (or costs) when actually applying the damage costs, when compared to the use of the older Defra damage costs, as the new London specific values are applied to the smaller PM<sub>2.5</sub> fraction, rather than the larger PM<sub>10</sub> fraction.

Finally, the CORE values can be compared to the EXTENDED set. These show there are large additional costs/benefits associated with the new functions. For PM, the EXTENDED set effectively doubles the damage costs. This is due to the inclusion of restricted activity days – which is responsible for the entire PM<sub>2.5</sub> adder. However, there are important additions from the other morbidity functions in the PM<sub>10</sub> adder, from adult bronchitis (71% of the PM<sub>10</sub> adder), but also contributions from asthmatic symptoms in asthmatic children; (13% of the PM<sub>10</sub> adder), prevalence of bronchitis in children (13% of the PM<sub>10</sub> adder) and infant mortality (12% of the PM<sub>10</sub> adder).

The impact of the EXTENDED set is even more important for NO<sub>x</sub>. This is because of the introduction of the mortality effects of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub>, which increases the damage costs by between 1 – 2 orders of magnitude (and is responsible for 87% of the NO<sub>x</sub> damage cost adder, with the rest from morbidity [bronchitic symptoms in asthmatic children]). While the EXTENDED damage costs for NO<sub>x</sub> are still lower than for PM, the much higher concentrations of NO<sub>2</sub> – and the generally higher levels from transport – means that in implementation, NO<sub>x</sub> damage costs will often dominate the health valuation results. For example, the total emissions

in 2010 from road transport in the greater London area were 23,657 and 1,343 tonnes per annum from the LAEI2010, for NO<sub>x</sub> and PM<sub>2.5</sub> respectively. The average annual mean concentration in 2010 in the greater London area was 33.4 and 13.8 µg m<sup>-3</sup> from the LAEI2010, for NO<sub>2</sub> and PM<sub>2.5</sub> respectively.

Further work to explore the differences between the Defra and London values, and some discussion between TfL and Defra, is recommended.

## **4.2 Estimates of the current costs of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> in London**

### **4.2.1 Background**

The results of section 2 were also used to estimate the health costs of current air pollution in London, i.e. to look at the costs in 2010. It is stressed that it is not appropriate to use damage costs to estimate this total economic cost of current pollution, because the costs are large, and because it involves multiple sources (rather than just road transport emissions).

### **4.2.2 Method**

The analysis used the outputs of section 2 directly (see earlier section), in terms of numbers of health impacts, then applied the health valuation estimates from Defra (2013), updated to 2014 prices (see Annex 7). This allows the direct valuation of health costs from overall air pollution in 2010 in London (presented in current 2014 prices).

The valuation of the hospital admissions and deaths brought forward simply multiplied the estimated numbers of hospital admissions and deaths brought forward by the monetary values for these outcomes (Annex 7).

The valuation of the attributable deaths has had to consider an additional step, in order to account for the fact that the life years lost will arise over future time periods. To account for this, the profile of remaining life years lived for each five year age group (separately for men and women) was taken, and this was used to create a profile of baseline life years over time. This was then multiplied by the appropriate future monetary values for a life year (VOLY) lost, i.e. the value after uplift/discounting for each future 5 year time period. The resulting weighted VOLY was then multiplied by the life years lost for the relevant gender and 5 year age group. The results therefore provide the annual costs of 2010 pollution on mortality in London.

Finally, as these values are focused on London, they only include direct impacts associated with section 2, i.e. they do not include the outside London effects (from primary PM or secondary particulates from NO<sub>x</sub>) in the results.

### **4.2.3 Estimates of the economic costs of the mortality burden of current air pollution in London (PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub>)**

The estimated annual cost of air pollution related mortality for PM<sub>2.5</sub> (2010) for London is £1,358 million (in 2014 prices). Using the same approach, the analysis has also estimated the

potential air pollution related mortality for NO<sub>2</sub>, using the HRAPIE recommendation (with NO<sub>2</sub> RR 1.039). The estimated annual costs of air pollution related mortality for NO<sub>2</sub> (2010) for London is up to £2,273 million (in 2014 prices).

#### **4.2.4 Estimate of the economic costs of hospital admissions and deaths brought forward from current air pollution in London (PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub>)**

Table 24 below show the short-term economic impacts of air pollution on London, capturing the respiratory (RHA) and cardiovascular hospital admissions (CHA), and a sensitivity analysis on deaths brought forward (DBF).

**Table 24 Estimate of DBF, RHA and CHA costs of 2010 current air pollution in London for anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub>/PM<sub>10</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> for the central estimate**

| Pollutants                      | Sensitivity estimate | DBF economic impact | RHA economic impact | CHA economic impact |
|---------------------------------|----------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|
| Anthropogenic PM <sub>2.5</sub> | Central              | £4,906,994          | £13,770,028         | £4,960,165          |
| Anthropogenic PM <sub>10</sub>  | Central              | £4,675,021          | £9,050,355          | £6,819,300          |
| NO <sub>2</sub>                 | Central              | £2,875,454          | £2,893,801          |                     |

Estimates of the economic costs of hospital admissions and deaths brought forward from current air pollution for total (i.e. including the non-anthropogenic part) PM<sub>2.5</sub> and PM<sub>10</sub> can be found in Annex 9.

#### **4.2.5 Combined economic costs of current air pollution in London (PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub>)**

The estimated annual costs across both pollutants ranges from a core result of £1,383 million (including all the hospital admission effects of PM<sub>2.5</sub>, plus respiratory hospital admissions and deaths brought forward from short-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub>) to an ‘extended’ result of £3,653 million<sup>58</sup>, including all core results except deaths brought forward from short-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> as the effect of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> on mortality is now added.

These estimates exclude the extended morbidity outcomes from HRAPIE for PM<sub>10/2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub>. These were not included in the 2010 analysis in section 2, which is what we have valued here. However, the economic costs of current levels of air pollution cited above would be higher if they were included. This includes additional impacts for PM<sub>10</sub> (post-neonatal mortality, chronic bronchitis, asthmatic symptoms in asthmatic children, bronchitis in children), PM<sub>2.5</sub> (restricted activity days), and NO<sub>2</sub> (bronchitic symptoms in asthmatic children). These outcomes have been assessed in other parts of the study for the extended set damage costs for use in screening

<sup>58</sup> This does not include the possible further outcomes recommended in the extended set from HRAPIE.

proposals. However, this would be expected to be followed by a fuller analysis in which all the uncertainties could be spelt out and the results cross-checked for plausibility. The level and type of uncertainty varies for the different extended outcomes so it might be appropriate to include some but not all of them. This would require further work that was not part of this project.

The difference between the core and the extended damage costs for PM gives a very rough indication that the economic costs could be considerably higher if these were included but, in addition to the points noted above, the health results do not scale exactly with emissions/concentrations, due to non-linearities, and the PM damage costs include both PM<sub>2.5</sub> and PM<sub>10</sub> so will vary with the exact PM<sub>2.5:10</sub> ratio. For NO<sub>2</sub>, the effects of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> on mortality are already included and the size of the effect of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> on bronchitic symptoms in asthmatic children is smaller. However, the non-linearities in converting NO<sub>x</sub> emissions into NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations mean scaling the damage costs across large concentration changes is unwise. This again emphasises that extending the current costs to cover these additional extended outcomes requires further work.

### **4.3 Developing a “ready reckoner” to help estimates of health impacts of future policies**

#### **4.3.1 Background**

The final task used the new damage costs (from section 4.1) to build a ‘ready reckoner’ for TfL. The aim was to produce an emission-based damage cost calculator, with the new London-specific damage costs included, to allow the assessment of the economic health benefits of transport proposals. This tool is appropriate for use in screening policies (large numbers of alternative options), and/or for policies that produce a small or temporary reduction in emissions over time, i.e. consistent with the Defra (2011b, 2013) and HMT guidance (2013) on air quality valuation. It is not appropriate for use in other applications.

#### **4.3.2 Approach**

The damage costs from section 4.1 were used and incorporated in a set of simple spreadsheet tools. This followed the request from TfL to provide simple tools (avoiding macros). The spreadsheets were designed with a simple single input sheet for emissions, allowing the input of proposed emission reductions over time, for different pollutants, in the three areas of London (central, inner and outer). A key part of the tool was to ensure that the £2014 damage costs were adjusted to estimate the future damage costs in future years (applying the uplift and then discounting) and summing to produce a net present value (the sum of the discounted values, i.e. the total scheme benefit in £).

The ‘ready reckoner’ was produced as a series of three spreadsheets 1) for the CORE analysis of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>x</sub> emissions, 2) a CORE sensitivity sheet, and 3) an additional spreadsheet for the analysis of the EXTENDED set for ‘adders’. The simple central CORE calculator is shown below in Figure 16. This has a simple input box for emissions, which the user enters, and the ready



## 5 Discussion

This report outlines a large body of work characterising the health impacts of air pollution in London, the economic analysis of these impacts and new tools to help assess policies to reduce air pollution. This discussion picks up some broader issues.

The number of health outcomes and types of analysis is considerably expanded from the previous work by Miller (2010) that was limited to quantifying the impacts of long-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> on mortality in London. As a first step, the effects of long-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> on mortality were a good place to start. It was the largest health impact at the time and remains the largest impact when considering only the most established evidence. However, it is clear that, while the additional outcomes may be more uncertain (e.g. long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and mortality) or much smaller (e.g. effects on hospital admissions), the overall health impacts are likely to be higher than that from long-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> and mortality alone.

One question that arises is whether the mortality effect of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> is plausible. This is discussed, in general terms, in WHO (2013a) by considering evidence from the original epidemiological and toxicological studies rather than the results of health impact quantification. REVIHAAP (WHO, 2013a) considered the evidence for hazard (is there an effect on mortality?); HRAPIE (WHO, 2013b) considered the size of the risk (recommending functions relating concentration change to change in mortality risk) whereas this report works through the effects of the change in mortality risk on numbers of deaths and life years using the London population and baseline mortality risk. REVIHAAP concluded that, while NO<sub>2</sub> might, at least in part, represent the mixture of traffic pollutants rather than just NO<sub>2</sub> itself, the mechanistic evidence, particularly on respiratory effects, and the weight of evidence on short-term associations are suggestive of a causal relationship for the effects of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> on mortality. Nonetheless, it is important to regard this report as providing a range for the possible effects of NO<sub>2</sub> itself. For burden calculations, the results may still be valid as an expression of the effects of traffic pollution, provided NO<sub>2</sub> correlations with other traffic pollutants are similar to those in the original studies.

It should be remembered that the original studies meta-analysed in Hoek et al. (2013) indicate that mortality over a specific time period is higher in areas where NO<sub>2</sub> is higher. This does not prove that NO<sub>2</sub> (or in fact another pollutant if it acts as an indicator) is the **sole** cause of these deaths. It probably acts in combination with a variety of other risk factors.

Determining priorities for public health action by translating epidemiological evidence into quantified health impacts is not a simple process and the recommendations from the WHO HRAPIE project are only a first step. A detailed methodology needs to be developed for using newly recommended concentration-response functions, as illustrated by the differing interpretations of potential counterfactuals for burden calculations for the effects of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> on mortality. This report contributes to that process, particularly for the pollutant-health outcomes pairs that have only recently been recommended for quantification.

More consideration should be given to how to deal with some of the options for counterfactuals in a life-table context as the size of the exposed population changes as concentrations fall below the cut-off in different areas. This did not apply to NO<sub>2</sub> in London as all output areas were projected to remain above 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> beyond 2020.

This report is new in terms of implementing WHO recommendations (from 2013), combined with following earlier COMEAP and PHE recommendations for PM<sub>2.5</sub> and general methodology (from 2010/2014). However, it should be noted that new studies continue to be published and these may lead to a need to update past recommendations.

The present work responded to a particular specification, but this report can be used as a basis for discussion of what future outputs would be useful. For example, the projected benefits of reductions from 2010 to 2020 could be calculated and updated in future years, to take into account actual rather than projected reductions and updates to emissions inventories. This would be a 'rolling' progress report to complement the 'snapshot' burden calculations. Further analysis using air quality modelling with different meteorology assumptions might also be useful to illustrate how much of a difference between actual and projected reductions is due to emissions changes and how much to year-to-year variations in the weather.

This report has taken advantage of more detailed information that is available in London in the burden calculations and also explored some alternative methodology. The Public Health Outcome Indicator for the fraction of mortality attributable to PM<sub>2.5</sub> remains the official one as it is important to have a nationally comparable indicator and not all areas of the country have the detailed information that is available for London. The analyses reported here may help for future developments of the indicator if data availability, such as local age-specific mortality rate information by 5 year age group, improves elsewhere.

Whilst the report quantified the burden of many key health outcomes in London in 2010, it only included the additional mortality burden of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> from the extended set of HRAPIE recommended outcomes. However, for comparison, the extended set of outcomes were included in the 'extended set' damage costs. The uncertainties around outcomes in this extended set differ in nature. For long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and mortality, meta-analyses of several studies are available with uncertainties in allocation of the effect to NO<sub>2</sub> rather than in the existence of an effect. Other outcomes are based on only one or two studies, on situations where most studies do not show an effect but one or two do, or where the appropriate baseline rates or definition of sub-populations is unclear (WHO, 2013b). The wider range of outcomes could be considered for burden calculations in the future, although uncertainties need to be borne in mind.

The report has concentrated mainly on PM<sub>2.5</sub>, NO<sub>2</sub> and sometimes PM<sub>10</sub>. It has not covered PAHs (although the association between PM<sub>2.5</sub> and lung cancer may act through particle-bound PAHs), CO, SO<sub>2</sub> (concentrations of which are small) or ozone (which is more complicated to model). Effects of short-term exposure to ozone are well established, and there are suggestions now of an effect on long-term exposure, although the evidence is somewhat contradictory (WHO, 2013 a,b). Ozone levels increase as NO levels decrease. If the increased concentration is

still below the threshold (if there is one), then this concentration increase may not result in increased health impacts (ozone concentrations are still low in central urban areas). However, the evidence on whether or not a threshold exists is not clear cut. Quantifying the health effects of ozone in London is an area for further work.

There are benefits from this project that go beyond the air pollution-related health impact outputs. This includes calculation of baseline expected remaining life expectancy by 5 year age groups by borough (available on request) and a new system of producing weighted values of a life year to link to the burden calculations.

## 6 References

Atkinson RW, Kang S, et al. (2014). Epidemiological time series studies of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and daily mortality and hospital admissions: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Thorax*, 69(7): 660-665.

Burnett RT, Pope CA, 3rd, Ezzati M, Olives C, Lim SS, Mehta S, et al. (2014). An integrated risk function for estimating the global burden of disease attributable to ambient fine particulate matter exposure. *Environ Health Perspect* 122: 397-403.

Carey IM, Atkinson RW, Kent AJ, van Staa T, Cook DG, Anderson HR. (2013). Mortality associations with long-term exposure to outdoor air pollution in a national English cohort. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med* 187: 1226-1233.

Cesaroni G, Badaloni C, Gariazzo C, Stafoggia M, Sozzi R, Davoli M, et al. (2013). Long-term exposure to urban air pollution and mortality in a cohort of more than a million adults in Rome. *Environ Health Perspect* 121(3): 324-331.

COMEAP (1998) Quantification of the effects on health of air pollution in the United Kingdom  
<http://webarchive.nationalarchives.gov.uk/20140505104658/http://www.comeap.org.uk/documents/reports>

COMEAP (2001) Ambient particles and admissions to hospital for cardiovascular disorders  
<http://webarchive.nationalarchives.gov.uk/20140505104658/http://www.comeap.org.uk/documents/statements/39-page/linking/16-ambient-particles-and-admissions-to-hospital-for-cardiovascular-disorders>

COMEAP (2010). The Mortality Effects of Long-Term Exposure to Particulate Air Pollution in the United Kingdom.  
[https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/304641/COMEAP\\_mortality\\_effects\\_of\\_long\\_term\\_exposure.pdf](https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/304641/COMEAP_mortality_effects_of_long_term_exposure.pdf)

COMEAP (2012). Estimating the mortality burden of particulate air pollution at the local level  
<http://webarchive.nationalarchives.gov.uk/20140505104658/http://www.comeap.org.uk/documents/statements/39-page/linking/46-mortality-burden-of-particulate-air-pollution>

Cyrys J, Eeftens M, Heinrich J, Ampe C, Armengaud A, Beelen R, et al. (2012). Variation of NO<sub>2</sub> and NO<sub>x</sub> concentrations between and within 36 European study areas: Results from the ESCAPE study. *Atmospheric Environment* 62: 374-390.

Davies HTO, Crombie IK and Tavoukoli M (1998). When can odds ratios mislead? *BMJ* 316: p989-991.

Davy P, (2014). Field measurements and source analysis of airborne particle matter in London 2002 – 2012. PhD thesis, Kings' College London.

Defra (2011a). Air Quality Plans for the achievement of EU air quality limit values for nitrogen dioxide (NO<sub>2</sub>) in the UK. September 2011.  
[http://uk-air.defra.gov.uk/assets/documents/no2ten/110921\\_Technical\\_report.pdf](http://uk-air.defra.gov.uk/assets/documents/no2ten/110921_Technical_report.pdf)

Defra (2011b). Air Quality Damage Cost Guidance. February 2011. <https://www.gov.uk/air-quality-economic-analysis>

Defra (2013). Impact pathway guidance for valuing changes in air quality. May 2013.

<https://www.gov.uk/government/publications/air-quality-impact-pathway-guidance>

European Commission (2011). Commission Staff Working Paper Establishing Guidelines for Demonstration and Subtraction of Exceedances Attributable to Natural Sources under the Directive 2008/50/EC on Ambient Air Quality and Cleaner Air for Europe SEC (2011) 208 Final. Brussels 15.02.2011.

[http://ec.europa.eu/environment/air/quality/legislation/pdf/sec\\_2011\\_0208.pdf](http://ec.europa.eu/environment/air/quality/legislation/pdf/sec_2011_0208.pdf)

Greater London Authority (GLA) (2013). The London Atmospheric Emissions Inventory 2010.

<http://data.london.gov.uk/dataset/london-atmospheric-emissions-inventory-2010> Accessed 19/1/2015

Gowers AM, Miller BG and Stedman JR, (2014). 'Estimating Local Mortality Burdens associated with Particulate Air Pollution' Report number PHE-CRCE-010, Public Health England Centre for Radiation and Chemicals in the Environment, Didcot, Oxfordshire.

[https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/332854/PHE\\_CRCE\\_010.pdf](https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/332854/PHE_CRCE_010.pdf)

HMT (2011). The Green Book: appraisal and evaluation in central government. Published by HMT.

[https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/220541/green\\_book\\_complete.pdf](https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/220541/green_book_complete.pdf)

HMT (2013). Valuing impacts on air quality: Supplementary Green Book guidance. Authors: Dickens R, Gill J, Rubin A and Butterick M. May 2013.

[https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/197893/pu1500-air-quality-greenbook-supp2013.pdf](https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/197893/pu1500-air-quality-greenbook-supp2013.pdf)

Hoek G, Pattenden S, Willer S, Antova, Fabianove E, et al, (2012). PM<sub>10</sub>, and children's respiratory symptoms and lung function in the PATY study. *Eur Resp J*. 40:538-47

Hoek G, Krishnan R, Beelen R, Peters A, Ostro B, Brunekreef B, et al. (2013). Long-term air pollution exposure and cardio- respiratory mortality: a review. *Environmental Health* 12(1): 43.

Hurley F, Hunt A, Cowie H, Holland M, Miller B, Pye S, Watkiss P, (2005). Methodology Paper (Volume 2) for Service Contract for carrying out cost-benefit analysis of air quality related issues, in particular in the clean air for Europe (CAFE) programme.

[http://ec.europa.eu/environment/archives/cafe/pdf/cba\\_methodology\\_vol2.pdf](http://ec.europa.eu/environment/archives/cafe/pdf/cba_methodology_vol2.pdf)

IGCB (2007). An Economic Analysis to inform the Air Quality Strategy. Updated Third Report of the Interdepartmental Group on Costs and Benefits. Volume 3, July 2007. Published by TSO (The Stationery Office) London.

[https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/221088/pb12637-icgb.pdf](https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/221088/pb12637-icgb.pdf)

Lai, CK, Beasley R, et al. (2009). Global variation in the prevalence and severity of asthma symptoms: phase three of the International Study of Asthma and Allergies in Childhood (ISAAC). *Thorax* 64(6): 476-483.

Lim SS, Vos T, Flaxman AD, Danaei G, Shibuya K, Adair-Rohani H, et al. (2012). A comparative risk assessment of burden of disease and injury attributable to 67 risk factors and risk factor clusters in 21 regions, 1990-2010: A systematic analysis for the global burden of disease study 2010. *Lancet* 380: 2224-2260.

McConnell R, Berhane K, Gilliland F, Molitor J, Thomas D, Lurmann F, et al. (2003). Prospective study of air pollution and bronchitic symptoms in children with asthma. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med* 168(7): 790-797.

Miller BG (2010) Report on estimation of mortality impacts of particulate air pollution in London  
[http://www.london.gov.uk/sites/default/files/Health\\_Study\\_%20Report.pdf](http://www.london.gov.uk/sites/default/files/Health_Study_%20Report.pdf)

Miller BG and Hurley JF, (2003). Life table methods for quantitative impact assessments in chronic mortality. *J Epidemiol Community Health*. 57(3): 200-6.

Mills IC, Atkinson RW, Kang S, et al. (2015) Quantitative systematic review of the associations between short-term exposure to nitrogen dioxide and mortality and hospital admissions. *BMJ Open* 2015;5:e006946. doi:10.1136/bmjopen-2014- 006946

Naess O, Nafstad P, Aamodt G, Claussen B, Rosland P, (2007). Relation between concentration of air pollution and cause-specific mortality: four-year exposures to nitrogen dioxide and particulate matter pollutants in 470 neighborhoods in Oslo, Norway. *Am J Epidemiol* 165(4): 435-443.

Office for National Statistics (2012) Child Mortality Statistics: Childhood, Infant and Perinatal  
[www.ons.gov.uk/ons/publications/re-reference-tables.html?edition=tcm%3A77-252939](http://www.ons.gov.uk/ons/publications/re-reference-tables.html?edition=tcm%3A77-252939)

Office for National Statistics (2013)  
<http://www.ons.gov.uk/ons/about-ons/business-transparency/freedom-of-information/what-can-i-request/published-ad-hoc-data/pop/november-2013/index.html>

Pope CA, et al., (2002). Lung cancer, cardiopulmonary mortality and long-term exposure to fine particulate air pollution. *JAMA* 287: 1132-1141.

Raaschou-Nielsen O, Andersen ZJ, Jensen SS, Ketzel M, Sorensen M, Hansen J, et al., (2012). Traffic air pollution and mortality from cardiovascular disease and all causes: a Danish cohort study. *Environmental health* 11: 60.

Schindler C, et al., (2009). Improvements in PM<sub>10</sub> exposure and reduced rates of respiratory symptoms in a cohort of Swiss adults (SAPALDIA). *Am J Respir Crit Care Med* 179(7):579–587.

Watkiss P, Holland M, Hurley F and Pye S, (2007a). Damage Costs for Air Pollution. Published as Appendix III of the IGCB (2007). An Economic Analysis to Inform the Air Quality Strategy Review Consultation. Third Report on the Interdepartmental Group on the Costs and Benefits. Published by TSO (The Stationery Office) London.  
[https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/221088/pb12637-icgb.pdf](https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/221088/pb12637-icgb.pdf)

Watkiss P, and Holland M, (2007b). Damage Costs for Air Pollution. Monte-Carlo Uncertainty Analysis of AQS Measures. Published as Appendix 7 of the IGCB (2007). An Economic Analysis to Inform the Air Quality Strategy Review Consultation. Third Report on the Interdepartmental Group on the Costs and Benefits. Published by TSO (The Stationery Office) London.

[https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/221088/pb12637-icgb.pdf](https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/221088/pb12637-icgb.pdf)

Watkiss P, Holland M, 2010. Updated Damage Costs for Air Pollution. Report to Defra.

WHO (2000) WHO air quality guidelines for Europe, 2nd edition, Particulate matter. Chapter 7.3

[http://www.euro.who.int/data/assets/pdf\\_file/0019/123085/AQG2ndEd\\_7\\_3Particulate-matter.pdf?ua=1](http://www.euro.who.int/data/assets/pdf_file/0019/123085/AQG2ndEd_7_3Particulate-matter.pdf?ua=1)

WHO (2013a) Review of evidence on health aspects of air pollution – REVIHAAP project: final technical

report : <http://www.euro.who.int/en/what-we-do/health-topics/environment-and-health/air-quality/publications/2013/review-of-evidence-on-health-aspects-of-air-pollution-revihaap-project-final-technical-report>

WHO (2013b) Health risks of air pollution in Europe – HRAPIE project Recommendations for concentration–response functions for cost–benefit analysis of particulate matter, ozone and nitrogen

dioxide <http://www.euro.who.int/en/health-topics/environment-and-health/air-quality/publications/2013/health-risks-of-air-pollution-in-europe-hrapie-project-recommendations-for-concentrationresponse-functions-for-costbenefit-analysis-of-particulate-matter,-ozone-and-nitrogen-dioxide>

## 7 Annexes

### 7.1 Annex 1. Burden calculations for NO<sub>2</sub> and possible counter-factuals

The text in the main report explained that the HRAPIE recommendation regarding quantification above 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> applied to small concentration changes. Discussion of counter-factuals for burden calculations is still needed. This Annex discusses this in more detail.

Extracts from the HRAPIE report (WHO, 2013b) as regards a 'cut-off' at 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> are given below. We use the term 'cut-off' here to mean the point at which the slope of a concentration-response relationship becomes uncertain, such that quantification is not recommended below that point.

**Table 25 Extract\* from 'CRFs recommended by the HRAPIE project' Table 1 of the HRAPIE report**

| Pollutant metric              | Health outcome                                 | RR (95% CI) per 10 µg m <sup>-3</sup> | Range of concentration | Comments                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
|-------------------------------|------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| NO <sub>2</sub> , annual mean | Mortality, all (natural) causes, age 30+ years | 1.055 (1.031 – 1.080)                 | >20 µg m <sup>-3</sup> | Some of the long-term NO <sub>2</sub> effects may overlap with effects from long-term PM <sub>2.5</sub> (up to 33%); this is therefore recommended for quantification under Group B to avoid double counting in Group A analysis. |

\*Only rows and columns relevant to this discussion have been extracted.

'The HRAPIE experts recommended applying to adult populations (age 30+ years) a linear CRF for all-cause (natural) mortality, corresponding to an RR of 1.055 (95% CI = 1.031, 1.08) per 10 µg m<sup>-3</sup> annual average NO<sub>2</sub>. The impact should be calculated for levels of NO<sub>2</sub> above 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup>.'

'The possible threshold above which the NO<sub>2</sub> effect can be estimated has been the focus of few studies. The study by Naess et al. (2007) investigated the CRF between NO<sub>2</sub> and mortality. The study included all inhabitants of Oslo, Norway, aged 51 – 90 years on 1 January 1992 (n = 143 842) with follow-up of deaths from 1992 to 1998. In the youngest age group (51 – 70 years) risk of death from all causes started to increase at the level of 40 µg m<sup>-3</sup>. In the oldest age group (71 – 90 years) this increase in risk was linear in the interval 20 - 60 µg m<sup>-3</sup>. In the study by Cesaroni et al. (2013), investigating the general population of Rome, Italy, (n = 1 265 058) with a follow-up from 2001 to 2010, a statistically significant linear CRF of NO<sub>2</sub> and natural mortality was detected above 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup>. On the basis of these observations, therefore, it is recommended that the NO<sub>2</sub> impact should be calculated for levels above 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup>.'

It is clear from the above that a calculation of the health impact of a policy that changes concentrations from, say, an annual average concentration of 35 to 34 µg m<sup>-3</sup> would be

recommended whereas a calculation of the health impact of a policy that changes concentrations from, say, an annual average concentration of 19 to 18  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  would not. However, it is less clear what is intended if doing a burden calculation of an absolute concentration that is above 20  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ . Discussions amongst people in the field ranged all the way from there should not be a cut-off at all to calculations should be done as if the same slope reaches a threshold of zero at 20  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ . The latter involves setting concentrations below 20  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  to zero and also subtracting 20 from concentrations above this and only applying the concentration-response relationship to the incremental difference between the specified concentration and 20  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ . In other words, the burden of a concentration of 21  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  would be regarded as equivalent to a  $21-20 = 1 \mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  decrease down to 20  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ . We were concerned that this interpretation would underestimate the effect compared with the original data.

It is important to emphasise that:

- (i) Most studies that contributed to the meta-analysis used to set the concentration-response relationship did not examine whether there was a threshold or not but the concentration-response relationships are fitted using all the data and an assumption of linearity with no threshold.
- (ii) No studies have proved that there is a zero effect at 20  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  (although this is difficult to do).
- (iii) There is not an absence of data below 20  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ , although the data is more sparse.
- (iv) There are no observational data points at a zero concentration of  $\text{NO}_2$ .

The studies examining the shape of the concentration-response relationship do this by expressing the effect relative to the mortality rate at the average concentration of  $\text{NO}_2$  so that a zero change in mortality rate (hazard ratio of 1) is in the centre of the graphs. Consideration of a threshold is in terms of whether the slope is flat and then turns to increase more steeply. This was suggested to be the case for all cause mortality in the youngest age group (51-70 years) in the study by Naess et al. (2007), although the curve was not formally tested for non-linearity. However, the curve for the older age group (71-90 years) was more or less straight with tight confidence intervals around the slope in the range 20 – 60  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ . It should be noted that the older age group is likely to dominate the overall concentration-response relationship for all ages as there are more deaths in the older age group.

In the study by Cesaroni et al. (2013), the relationship was again straight but the confidence intervals around the slope widen as the  $\text{NO}_2$  concentrations decrease. When only data above 20  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  was analysed, the central estimate concentration-response function was the same as that using all data and it was statistically significant (G. Cesaroni; F. Forastiere, personal communication). Analysing only data below 20  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ , the slope was steeper but the confidence intervals were very wide, including the possibility of no effect. The results across the whole range of concentrations showed no evidence of deviance from linearity.

The HRAPIE report discussed the above two studies when considering the issue of potential thresholds, but not a further study (Raaschou-Nielsen et al., 2012) that only studied  $\text{NO}_2$  and not  $\text{PM}_{2.5}$  as well. This study found an almost linear relationship (although again confidence intervals

around the slope widen at lower concentrations). The median NO<sub>2</sub> concentration at the participant's residence was 16.6 µg m<sup>-3</sup> and the 5<sup>th</sup> percentile was 11.5 µg m<sup>-3</sup> i.e. in this particular study, data points below 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> were not sparse.

It seems from this that it is not so much that there is a clear threshold of no effect at 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> but that the shape of the relationship becomes less clear below 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup>. If there were a clear threshold, this would be an obvious choice for a baseline with which to compare the burden of current concentrations. However, when this is not the case, there are a variety of options to use to choose a counter-factual. Confidence intervals widening at 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> is one option but, as discussed above, there is evidence of effects below 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup>. We therefore did not choose this option, although we performed a sensitivity analysis on this basis. The Global Burden of Disease study suggested using the 5<sup>th</sup> percentile of the exposure distribution of the key epidemiological study or studies as the counter-factual, with the minimum concentration as the lower bound of the counter-factual (Lim *et al.*, 2012; Burnett *et al.*, 2014). Although this was for PM<sub>2.5</sub>, similar principles could be applied to NO<sub>2</sub>. The WHO recommended concentration-response coefficient came from a meta-analysis of several studies (Hoek *et al.*, 2013) and it was outside the scope of this project to review the concentration ranges in each study. Many of the cohort locations from the meta-analysis were also included in the ESCAPE study for which a paper on NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations has been published (Cyrys *et al.*, 2012). The lowest NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations were from Umeå in Sweden (minimum 1.5 µg m<sup>-3</sup>). The minimum in the study in Oslo mentioned above (Naess *et al.*, 2007) was 2 µg m<sup>-3</sup>. The minimum in an England wide study, published since the Hoek *et al.* (2013) meta-analysis, was 4.5 µg m<sup>-3</sup> (Carey *et al.*, 2013).

Given that, where performed, tests for non-linearity over the whole data range were not statistically significant, a reasonable counter-factual would be considerably below 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup>. As this was a small project, we did not do multiple sensitivity analyses but considered that doing calculations with a counter-factual at 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> and at zero would encompass the range of possible counter-factuals. We consider the most appropriate counter-factual would be much closer to zero than to 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup>.

We recommend further discussion of this issue so that guidance can be provided as to how to deal with choosing a counter-factual. Discussion with colleagues in the field (see acknowledgements) after the main analysis was complete suggested support for sensitivity analyses at 15, 10 and 5 µg m<sup>-3</sup>, based on evidence from the studies discussed above. Further work to explore the effects of these assumptions on the results would be helpful.

## 7.2 ANNEX 2. Sensitivity analysis results for the mortality burden of PM<sub>2.5</sub>

**Table 26** Estimated burden of effects on annual mortality in 2010 of 2010 levels of anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub>, using COMEAP's upper and lower plausibility interval of 1 and 12% increase in mortality per 10 µg m<sup>-3</sup> PM<sub>2.5</sub> to inform sensitivity analysis

| Borough                | Attributable fraction (%) |      | Attributable deaths*** |     | Life years lost |      |
|------------------------|---------------------------|------|------------------------|-----|-----------------|------|
|                        | 1%                        | 12%  | 1%                     | 12% | 1%              | 12%  |
| City of London         | 1.8                       | 18.4 | 1                      | 7   | 11              | 111  |
| Barking and Dagenham   | 1.3                       | 13.9 | 16                     | 173 | 223             | 2379 |
| Barnet                 | 1.3                       | 13.9 | 31                     | 326 | 416             | 4429 |
| Bexley                 | 1.3                       | 13.7 | 23                     | 248 | 312             | 3328 |
| Brent                  | 1.4                       | 14.3 | 20                     | 211 | 327             | 3478 |
| Bromley                | 1.3                       | 13.6 | 32                     | 343 | 419             | 4468 |
| Camden                 | 1.5                       | 15.7 | 16                     | 170 | 278             | 2929 |
| Croydon                | 1.3                       | 13.9 | 31                     | 325 | 427             | 4548 |
| Ealing                 | 1.3                       | 14.2 | 25                     | 265 | 384             | 4078 |
| Enfield                | 1.3                       | 13.7 | 24                     | 259 | 342             | 3651 |
| Greenwich              | 1.3                       | 14.3 | 21                     | 226 | 293             | 3111 |
| Hackney                | 1.4                       | 15.2 | 15                     | 154 | 253             | 2673 |
| Hammersmith and Fulham | 1.4                       | 15.1 | 13                     | 134 | 206             | 2181 |
| Haringey               | 1.4                       | 14.4 | 15                     | 158 | 260             | 2760 |
| Harrow                 | 1.3                       | 13.5 | 18                     | 187 | 272             | 2901 |
| Havering               | 1.2                       | 13.3 | 26                     | 282 | 346             | 3700 |
| Hillingdon             | 1.3                       | 13.4 | 22                     | 235 | 315             | 3359 |
| Hounslow               | 1.3                       | 14.1 | 18                     | 192 | 276             | 2934 |
| Islington              | 1.5                       | 15.9 | 16                     | 165 | 247             | 2601 |
| Kensington and         | 1.5                       | 15.7 | 12                     | 126 | 198             | 2089 |

## Understanding the Health Impacts of Air Pollution in London – King's College London

|                      |     |      |     |      |      |       |
|----------------------|-----|------|-----|------|------|-------|
| Chelsea              |     |      |     |      |      |       |
| Kingston upon Thames | 1.3 | 13.8 | 13  | 138  | 178  | 1893  |
| Lambeth              | 1.4 | 15.1 | 19  | 204  | 318  | 3361  |
| Lewisham             | 1.4 | 14.5 | 21  | 225  | 313  | 3322  |
| Merton               | 1.3 | 14.2 | 15  | 161  | 222  | 2362  |
| Newham               | 1.4 | 14.7 | 17  | 179  | 278  | 2944  |
| Redbridge            | 1.3 | 14.0 | 22  | 239  | 317  | 3376  |
| Richmond upon Thames | 1.3 | 13.9 | 15  | 157  | 218  | 2323  |
| Southwark            | 1.5 | 15.5 | 20  | 207  | 317  | 3352  |
| Sutton               | 1.3 | 13.7 | 18  | 191  | 241  | 2567  |
| Tower Hamlets        | 1.5 | 16.2 | 15  | 158  | 233  | 2451  |
| Waltham Forest       | 1.3 | 14.2 | 18  | 191  | 273  | 2899  |
| Wandsworth           | 1.4 | 14.8 | 21  | 223  | 298  | 3157  |
| Westminster          | 1.5 | 16.1 | 16  | 172  | 278  | 2930  |
| Total                |     |      | 624 | 6632 | 9287 | 98648 |

\*\*\*Attributable deaths and associated life years lost, age 30+ and calculated by 5 year age groups and gender.

**Table 27 Estimated burden of effects on annual mortality in 2010 of NO<sub>2</sub>, using upper and lower confidence intervals for the concentration-response coefficient of 2.2 and 5.6% increase in mortality per 10 µg m<sup>-3</sup> NO<sub>2</sub> to inform sensitivity analysis (30% overlap with PM<sub>2.5</sub>)**

| Borough              | Attributable fraction (%) | Attributable fraction (%) | Attributable deaths*** | Attributable deaths*** | Life years lost | Life years lost |
|----------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|------------------------|------------------------|-----------------|-----------------|
|                      | 2.2%                      | 5.6%                      | 2.2%                   | 5.6%                   | 2.2%            | 5.6%            |
| City of London       | 11.9                      | 27.2                      | 5                      | 11                     | 71              | 163             |
| Barking and Dagenham | 6.7                       | 16.0                      | 83                     | 197                    | 1140            | 2714            |
| Barnet               | 6.9                       | 16.5                      | 163                    | 387                    | 2211            | 5251            |
| Bexley               | 6.4                       | 15.4                      | 117                    | 280                    | 1570            | 3743            |

## Understanding the Health Impacts of Air Pollution in London – King's College London

---

|                           |     |      |     |     |      |      |
|---------------------------|-----|------|-----|-----|------|------|
| Brent                     | 7.8 | 18.4 | 113 | 267 | 1872 | 4421 |
| Bromley                   | 6.3 | 15.1 | 158 | 377 | 2058 | 4914 |
| Camden                    | 9.5 | 22.0 | 102 | 238 | 1760 | 4100 |
| Croydon                   | 6.8 | 16.2 | 158 | 376 | 2217 | 5272 |
| Ealing                    | 7.7 | 18.2 | 143 | 339 | 2203 | 5202 |
| Enfield                   | 6.6 | 15.7 | 124 | 295 | 1750 | 4168 |
| Greenwich                 | 7.4 | 17.6 | 117 | 277 | 1618 | 3827 |
| Hackney                   | 8.6 | 20.2 | 87  | 204 | 1513 | 3547 |
| Hammersmith<br>and Fulham | 8.8 | 20.7 | 78  | 182 | 1273 | 2978 |
| Haringey                  | 7.7 | 18.1 | 84  | 199 | 1470 | 3473 |
| Harrow                    | 6.4 | 15.2 | 88  | 209 | 1358 | 3241 |
| Havering                  | 5.7 | 13.7 | 120 | 289 | 1583 | 3795 |
| Hillingdon                | 6.4 | 15.2 | 110 | 262 | 1579 | 3768 |
| Hounslow                  | 7.5 | 17.6 | 102 | 241 | 1555 | 3679 |
| Islington                 | 9.4 | 21.8 | 97  | 226 | 1528 | 3560 |
| Kensington and<br>Chelsea | 9.8 | 22.8 | 78  | 182 | 1302 | 3025 |
| Kingston upon<br>Thames   | 6.9 | 16.3 | 69  | 163 | 939  | 2232 |
| Lambeth                   | 8.7 | 20.3 | 117 | 274 | 1925 | 4512 |
| Lewisham                  | 7.8 | 18.4 | 120 | 283 | 1775 | 4188 |
| Merton                    | 7.3 | 17.3 | 83  | 196 | 1212 | 2871 |
| Newham                    | 8.0 | 18.8 | 97  | 229 | 1593 | 3754 |
| Redbridge                 | 6.8 | 16.2 | 117 | 278 | 1646 | 3912 |
| Richmond upon<br>Thames   | 7.1 | 16.8 | 80  | 189 | 1176 | 2791 |
| Southwark                 | 9.1 | 21.4 | 122 | 284 | 1972 | 4605 |
| Sutton                    | 6.6 | 15.7 | 92  | 218 | 1231 | 2931 |

## Understanding the Health Impacts of Air Pollution in London – King's College London

|                |      |      |      |      |       |        |
|----------------|------|------|------|------|-------|--------|
| Tower Hamlets  | 9.6  | 22.4 | 93   | 217  | 1454  | 3384   |
| Waltham Forest | 7.3  | 17.2 | 96   | 228  | 1471  | 3486   |
| Wandsworth     | 8.2  | 19.3 | 123  | 290  | 1747  | 4109   |
| Westminster    | 10.2 | 23.6 | 109  | 253  | 1858  | 4301   |
| Total          |      |      | 3444 | 8138 | 51629 | 121918 |

\*\*\*Attributable deaths and associated life years lost, age 30+ and calculated by 5 year age groups and gender.

**Table 28 Estimated burden of effects on annual mortality in 2010 of NO<sub>2</sub>, using upper and lower confidence intervals for the concentration-response coefficient of 3.1 and 8% increase in mortality per 10 µg m<sup>-3</sup> NO<sub>2</sub> to inform sensitivity analysis (no overlap with PM<sub>2.5</sub>)**

| Borough                | Attributable fraction (%) | Attributable fraction (%) | Attributable deaths*** | Attributable deaths*** | Life years lost | Life years lost |
|------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|------------------------|------------------------|-----------------|-----------------|
|                        | 3.1%                      | 8%                        | 3.1%                   | 8%                     | 3.1%            | 8%              |
| City of London         | 16.3                      | 36.1                      | 6                      | 14                     | 97              | 216             |
| Barking and Dagenham   | 9.3                       | 21.8                      | 115                    | 269                    | 1578            | 3703            |
| Barnet                 | 9.6                       | 22.5                      | 225                    | 527                    | 3058            | 7157            |
| Bexley                 | 8.9                       | 21.0                      | 162                    | 382                    | 2174            | 5114            |
| Brent                  | 10.8                      | 24.9                      | 156                    | 362                    | 2585            | 6001            |
| Bromley                | 8.7                       | 20.6                      | 219                    | 515                    | 2851            | 6720            |
| Camden                 | 13.0                      | 29.6                      | 140                    | 320                    | 2422            | 5517            |
| Croydon                | 9.4                       | 22.1                      | 219                    | 513                    | 3067            | 7192            |
| Ealing                 | 10.6                      | 24.7                      | 198                    | 460                    | 3042            | 7062            |
| Enfield                | 9.1                       | 21.4                      | 172                    | 403                    | 2422            | 5691            |
| Greenwich              | 10.3                      | 23.9                      | 162                    | 377                    | 2235            | 5203            |
| Hackney                | 11.9                      | 27.3                      | 120                    | 275                    | 2085            | 4793            |
| Hammersmith and Fulham | 12.2                      | 27.9                      | 107                    | 246                    | 1753            | 4019            |
| Haringey               | 10.6                      | 24.6                      | 116                    | 270                    | 2030            | 4716            |
| Harrow                 | 8.8                       | 20.8                      | 121                    | 286                    | 1881            | 4431            |

## Understanding the Health Impacts of Air Pollution in London – King's College London

|                        |      |      |      |       |       |        |
|------------------------|------|------|------|-------|-------|--------|
| Havering               | 7.9  | 18.7 | 167  | 396   | 2194  | 5206   |
| Hillingdon             | 8.8  | 20.8 | 152  | 358   | 2187  | 5152   |
| Hounslow               | 10.3 | 24.0 | 141  | 327   | 2149  | 5000   |
| Islington              | 12.9 | 29.4 | 133  | 304   | 2102  | 4792   |
| Kensington and Chelsea | 13.5 | 30.6 | 108  | 245   | 1790  | 4062   |
| Kingston upon Thames   | 9.5  | 22.2 | 95   | 222   | 1300  | 3044   |
| Lambeth                | 11.9 | 27.4 | 161  | 370   | 2653  | 6096   |
| Lewisham               | 10.8 | 25.0 | 165  | 384   | 2450  | 5684   |
| Merton                 | 10.1 | 23.5 | 114  | 267   | 1675  | 3906   |
| Newham                 | 11.0 | 25.5 | 134  | 310   | 2199  | 5090   |
| Redbridge              | 9.4  | 22.1 | 162  | 379   | 2277  | 5336   |
| Richmond upon Thames   | 9.8  | 22.9 | 110  | 258   | 1627  | 3802   |
| Southwark              | 12.6 | 28.8 | 167  | 383   | 2715  | 6206   |
| Sutton                 | 9.1  | 21.5 | 127  | 298   | 1704  | 4001   |
| Tower Hamlets          | 13.2 | 30.1 | 128  | 292   | 2000  | 4550   |
| Waltham Forest         | 10.0 | 23.4 | 133  | 311   | 2033  | 4746   |
| Wandsworth             | 11.3 | 26.1 | 170  | 393   | 2410  | 5565   |
| Westminster            | 14.0 | 31.7 | 150  | 339   | 2551  | 5763   |
| Total                  |      |      | 4756 | 11054 | 71294 | 165536 |

\*\*\*Attributable deaths and associated life years lost, age 30+ and calculated by 5 year age groups and gender.

### 7.3 ANNEX 3. Concentration-response functions and baseline rates used in calculation of the effects of short-term exposure to PM and NO<sub>2</sub>

The concentration-response functions used to calculate deaths brought forward and hospital admissions as a result of short-term exposure to PM<sub>10</sub>, PM<sub>2.5</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> are given in Table 29 below. The baseline annual numbers of all-cause deaths all ages (excluding external causes (ICD10 V01 - Y89 and U509) ) in London (2009/2010/2011) or baseline annual numbers of emergency hospital admissions all ages in London (first episode, finished consultant episode, London residents) (2010/11) for respiratory disease ICD 10 J00-J99 and cardiovascular disease ICD 10 I00-I99 are also given.

**Table 29 Concentration-response functions and baseline rates used in calculation of the effects of short-term exposure NO<sub>2</sub>, PM<sub>2.5</sub> and PM<sub>10</sub>**

| Pollutant         | Outcome                                         | % increase<br>per<br>10 µg m <sup>-3</sup> | Lower 95%<br>confidence<br>interval | Upper 95%<br>confidence<br>interval | Baseline<br>numbers of<br>health<br>outcome |
|-------------------|-------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------|
| NO <sub>2</sub>   | Deaths brought forward <sup>a</sup>             | 0.27                                       | 0.16                                | 0.38                                | 46,397                                      |
| NO <sub>2</sub>   | Respiratory hospital admissions <sup>a</sup>    | 0.15                                       | -0.08                               | 0.38                                | 75,953                                      |
| PM <sub>2.5</sub> | Deaths brought forward <sup>b</sup>             | 1.23                                       | 0.45                                | 2.01                                | 46,397                                      |
| PM <sub>2.5</sub> | Respiratory hospital admissions <sup>b</sup>    | 1.90                                       | -0.18                               | 4.02                                | 75,953                                      |
| PM <sub>2.5</sub> | Cardiovascular hospital admissions <sup>b</sup> | 0.91                                       | 0.17                                | 1.66                                | 59,005                                      |
| PM <sub>10</sub>  | Deaths brought forward <sup>c</sup>             | 0.75                                       | 0.62                                | 0.86                                | 46,397                                      |
| PM <sub>10</sub>  | Respiratory hospital admissions <sup>c</sup>    | 0.8                                        | 0.48                                | 1.12                                | 75,953                                      |
| PM <sub>10</sub>  | Cardiovascular hospital admissions <sup>d</sup> | 0.8                                        | 0.6                                 | 0.9                                 | 59,005                                      |

<sup>a</sup> From WHO (2014) for daily max 1 hour average NO<sub>2</sub>.

<sup>b</sup> From WHO (2014) and Atkinson et al. (2014) for daily 24-hour average.

<sup>c</sup> Central estimate from COMEAP (1998), itself derived from WHO (2000) which gives the confidence intervals (available in draft form at the time of the COMEAP (1998) report). PM<sub>10</sub> 24-hour average concentration response functions used as an alternative to PM<sub>2.5</sub>.

<sup>d</sup> From COMEAP (2001).

## 7.4 ANNEX 4. The London Emissions Toolkit and the London Air Quality Toolkit

This section provides a summary of the London Air Quality Toolkit (LAQT). For those readers requiring further information, a complete description of the model is available from a Health Effects Institute report<sup>59</sup>.

In brief, the LAQT model used a kernel modelling technique, based upon the ADMS 4 and ADMS-roads models<sup>60</sup>, to describe the initial dispersion from each emissions source. The contribution from each source was summed onto a fixed 20 m x 20 m grid across London assuming that one can calculate the contribution of any source to total air pollution concentrations by applying each kernel and adjusting for the source strength. The kernels have been produced using an emissions source of unity, either 1 g s<sup>-1</sup> (point and jet sources), 1 g m<sup>-3</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> (volume sources) or a 1 g km<sup>-1</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> (road and railway sources) and have been created using hourly meteorological measurements from the UK Meteorological Office site at Heathrow. Data from the Heathrow site is recorded at a height of 10 metres and includes measurements of temperature, wind speed, wind direction, precipitation, relative humidity and cloud cover.

The LAQT model is computationally efficient and provides annual mean concentrations of NO<sub>x</sub>, NO<sub>2</sub>, PM<sub>10</sub> and PM<sub>2.5</sub> as well as the number of exceedences of the daily PM<sub>10</sub> 50 µg m<sup>-3</sup> objective, all at a resolution of 20 m x 20 m. Predictions in London were based upon the most recent version of the LAEI (LAEI2010), available from the London Datastore<sup>61</sup>.

King's highly flexible emissions model, the 'London Emissions Toolkit (LET)', and air quality model, the London Air Quality Toolkit (LAQT), have both been an integral part of the quantification of transport policies such as:

- Congestion Charging Scheme (CCS) and Western Extension Zone (WEZ) (<http://www.tfl.gov.uk/roadusers/congestioncharging/6722.aspx>);
- Low Emissions Zone (LEZ): King's has provided emissions (and concentrations) at every stage of the LEZ from the feasibility study of LEZ options during the design of the scheme (<http://www.tfl.gov.uk/assets/downloads/roadusers/lez/phase-2-feasibility-summary.pdf>), to the most recent monitoring report (<http://www.tfl.gov.uk/assets/downloads/roadusers/lez/lez-impacts-monitoring-baseline-report-2008-07.pdf>);
- Mayor's Air Quality Strategy (MAQS): King's has provided the emissions (and concentrations) results for all elements of the MAQS (<http://www.london.gov.uk/publication/mayors-air-quality-strategy>);

---

<sup>59</sup> Health Effects Institute, 2011. The Impact of the Congestion Charging Scheme on Air Quality in London. Available from: <<http://pubs.healtheffects.org/getfile.php?u=638>> Accessed on 22/06/2013.

<sup>60</sup> CERC, 2013, ADMS 5 and ADMS-roads User Guides. Available from: <<http://www.cerc.co.uk/environmental-software/model-documentation.html>> Accessed 22/06/2013.

<sup>61</sup> The London Datastore, 2013. Available from: <<http://data.london.gov.uk/>> Accessed 22/06/2013

- Olympic Route Network (ORN): The emissions (and concentrations) impacts of traffic changes on the ORN (<http://www.tfl.gov.uk/assets/downloads/corporate/tfl-orn-air-quality-report-march-2012.pdf>);
- Ultra Low Emission Zone (ULEZ): The LET has provided the emissions (and concentrations) calculations for the ULEZ policy analysis during the early design of the scheme (ULEZ briefing – <http://www.london.gov.uk/sites/default/files/ULEZ%20scrutiny%20briefing%20-%20July%202013.pdf>).
- As part of the ULEZ public consultation, King's has also just produced the latest emissions (and concentrations) calculations.  
<https://consultations.tfl.gov.uk/environment/ultra-low-emission-zone>

## 7.5 ANNEX 5. Additional effects on hospital admissions and deaths brought forward, population-weighted average concentration, total population and baseline number of death brought forward and hospital admissions for the year 2008, 2010, 2012, 2015 and 2020

**Table 30 Additional analyses on hospital admissions and deaths brought forward for the year 2008, 2010, 2012, 2015 and 2020 for PM<sub>2.5</sub> and PM<sub>10</sub>**

| Pollutant                       | Year | Central Relative Risk (RR) with lower and upper 95% confidence interval per 10 µg m <sup>-3</sup> | Numbers of hospital admissions or deaths brought forward |
|---------------------------------|------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------|
| Anthropogenic PM <sub>2.5</sub> | 2008 | Deaths brought forward                                                                            | 745 (272 – 1218)                                         |
|                                 | 2010 | (RR 1.0123 (1.0045– 1.0201))                                                                      | 787 (287 – 1288)                                         |
|                                 | 2012 |                                                                                                   | 760 (278 – 1244)                                         |
|                                 | 2015 |                                                                                                   | 732 (268 – 1198)                                         |
|                                 | 2020 |                                                                                                   | 691 (253 – 1131)                                         |
| PM <sub>2.5</sub>               | 2008 | Deaths brought forward                                                                            | 817 (299 – 1337)                                         |
|                                 | 2010 | (RR 1.0123 (1.0045– 1.0201))                                                                      | 818 (299 – 1340)                                         |
|                                 | 2012 |                                                                                                   | 792 (289 – 1296)                                         |
|                                 | 2015 |                                                                                                   | 764 (279 – 1250)                                         |
|                                 | 2020 |                                                                                                   | 723 (264 – 1182)                                         |
| PM <sub>2.5</sub>               | 2008 | Respiratory Hospital Admissions                                                                   | 1821 (-172 – 3867)                                       |
|                                 | 2010 | (RR 1.019 (0.9982 – 1.0402))                                                                      | 2072 (-195 – 4405)                                       |
|                                 | 2012 |                                                                                                   | 2004 (-189 – 4258)                                       |
|                                 | 2015 |                                                                                                   | 1934 (-183 – 4106)                                       |
|                                 | 2020 |                                                                                                   | 1829 (-173 – 3881)                                       |
| PM <sub>2.5</sub>               | 2008 | Cardiovascular Hospital Admissions                                                                | 717 (134 – 1311)                                         |
|                                 | 2010 | (RR 1.0091 (1.0017 - 1.0166))                                                                     | 769 (144 – 1406)                                         |
|                                 | 2012 |                                                                                                   | 744 (139 – 1360)                                         |
|                                 | 2015 |                                                                                                   | 718 (134 – 1312)                                         |
|                                 | 2020 |                                                                                                   | 680 (127 – 1241)                                         |

## Understanding the Health Impacts of Air Pollution in London – King's College London

---

|                                |      |                                    |                   |
|--------------------------------|------|------------------------------------|-------------------|
| Anthropogenic PM <sub>10</sub> | 2008 | Deaths brought forward             | 699 (577 – 802)   |
|                                | 2010 | (RR 1.0075 (1.0062– 1.0086))       | 750 (619 – 860)   |
|                                | 2012 |                                    | 735 (608 – 844)   |
|                                | 2015 |                                    | 723 (597 – 829)   |
|                                | 2020 |                                    | 706 (583 – 810)   |
| Anthropogenic PM <sub>10</sub> | 2008 | Respiratory Hospital Admissions    | 1074 (643 – 1506) |
|                                | 2010 | (RR 1.008 (1.0048– 1.0112))        | 1309 (784 – 1836) |
|                                | 2012 |                                    | 1285 (769 – 1802) |
|                                | 2015 |                                    | 1263 (756 – 1771) |
|                                | 2020 |                                    | 1233 (739 – 1729) |
| Anthropogenic PM <sub>10</sub> | 2008 | Cardiovascular Hospital Admissions | 885 (663 – 996)   |
|                                | 2010 | (RR 1.008 (1.006– 1.009))          | 1017 (762 – 1145) |
|                                | 2012 |                                    | 998 (748 – 1123)  |
|                                | 2015 |                                    | 981 (735 – 1104)  |
|                                | 2020 |                                    | 958 (718 – 1078)  |
| PM <sub>10</sub>               | 2008 | Deaths brought forward             | 820 (678 – 941)   |
|                                | 2010 | (RR 1.0075 (1.0062– 1.0086))       | 803 (663 – 921)   |
|                                | 2012 |                                    | 788 (651 – 905)   |
|                                | 2015 |                                    | 776 (641 – 890)   |
|                                | 2020 |                                    | 759 (627 – 871)   |
| PM <sub>10</sub>               | 2008 | Respiratory Hospital Admissions    | 1261 (755 – 1769) |
|                                | 2010 | (RR 1.008 (1.0048– 1.0112))        | 1402 (839 – 1967) |
|                                | 2012 |                                    | 1377 (825 – 1932) |
|                                | 2015 |                                    | 1355 (811 – 1901) |
|                                | 2020 |                                    | 1326 (794 – 1859) |
| PM <sub>10</sub>               | 2008 | Cardiovascular Hospital Admissions | 1039 (779 – 1170) |
|                                | 2010 | (RR 1.008 (1.006– 1.009))          | 1089 (816 – 1226) |

|      |                   |
|------|-------------------|
| 2012 | 1070 (801 – 1204) |
| 2015 | 1053 (789 – 1185) |
| 2020 | 1030 (771 – 1159) |

**Table 31 Total Population-weighted average concentration (PWAC) ( $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ ) of  $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ ,  $\text{PM}_{10}$  and  $\text{NO}_2$**

| Year | Anthropogenic<br>$\text{PM}_{2.5}$ PWC<br>( $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ ) | Total<br>$\text{PM}_{2.5}$ PWC<br>( $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ ) | Anthropogenic<br>$\text{PM}_{10}$ PWC<br>( $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ ) | Total<br>$\text{PM}_{10}$ PWC<br>( $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ ) | Total<br>$\text{NO}_2$ PWC<br>( $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ ) |
|------|--------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------|
| 2008 | 12.44                                                              | 13.65                                                      | 19.11                                                             | 22.41                                                     | 37.92                                                  |
| 2010 | 13.76                                                              | 14.30                                                      | 21.45                                                             | 22.95                                                     | 36.67                                                  |
| 2012 | 13.29                                                              | 13.84                                                      | 21.05                                                             | 22.55                                                     | 34.91                                                  |
| 2015 | 12.81                                                              | 13.36                                                      | 20.69                                                             | 22.19                                                     | 32.87                                                  |
| 2020 | 12.10                                                              | 12.64                                                      | 20.21                                                             | 21.71                                                     | 28.29                                                  |

**Table 32 Total Population and baseline number of death brought forward and hospital admissions in London (2008/09 applied to 2008 and 2010/11 applied to 2010 onwards)**

| Year | Population | Baseline Number DBF<br>(excluding external causes)<br>in London | Baseline number of<br>emergency RHA in<br>London | Baseline number of<br>emergency CHA in<br>London |
|------|------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------|
| 2008 | 7816076    | 48581                                                           | 69990                                            | 57682                                            |
| 2010 | 8069499    | 46397                                                           | 75953                                            | 59005                                            |
| 2012 | 8069499    | 46397                                                           | 75953                                            | 59005                                            |
| 2015 | 8069499    | 46397                                                           | 75953                                            | 59005                                            |
| 2020 | 8069499    | 46397                                                           | 75953                                            | 59005                                            |

## **7.6 ANNEX 6. Caveats and uncertainties in using damage costs**

### **7.6.1 Short and long-term policies**

The impact pathway approach follows up effects on mortality for 105 years from the start of the pollution change, as does the derivation of the damage costs per tonne. Damage costs per tonne use an annual pulse i.e. the impacts of a 1 year change in pollution on the subsequent 105 years. However, when applying the damage costs for sequential years, the impact extends for a further year each time. The longer the pollution change applies, the more it will overestimate the results of the impact pathway approach. For this reason, Defra recommends that the use of damage costs is inappropriate for policies lasting longer than about 20 years (IGCB, 2007; Defra, 2011b).

The damage costs treat each year completely independently. This is fine for short-term effects and for outcomes expressed as effects of annual average pollution exposure on annual incidence or prevalence of a health outcome. This assumption of independence of one year from the next is, however, an inaccuracy for the effects of long-term exposure to pollution on mortality. This is because a change in the numbers surviving from one year to the next, as a result of pollution, changes the size and age of the population in the following year. This change in population size and age distribution affects the baseline death rate in the following year and thus affects the calculation of the impact of pollution in that year. Damage costs applied over several years ignore this effect. Omitting this effect is a tolerable approximation for short-lived policies but the effects of this year by year change in the population size and age distribution leads to increasing differences from the full impact pathway approach the longer pollution changes persist. This is another reason for limiting analysis to policies lasting less than 20 years.

### **7.6.2 Non-linearities**

The studies used to derive the concentration-response functions use logistic or Poisson regression, or Cox proportional hazard modelling in their analysis, all of which involve logarithmic relationships. This has been taken into account in the original derivation of the damage costs per tonne but subsequent analysis using the damage cost calculator to scale by tonnes of emissions assumes linearity. This is a reasonable approximation for small concentration (emission) changes but differences from the impact pathway approach will increase with the size of the concentration/emission increment. Logarithmic relationships also imply that the impacts derived from the slope of the relationships will not be the same when the same size concentration increment is calculated as an increase or a decrease. Damage cost analysis will give the same answer for an increase or decrease for the same number of tonnes of emissions.

### **7.6.3 Non-linearities of NO<sub>2</sub> concentration changes**

We would not advise calculating annual mean NO<sub>2</sub> concentration changes based solely on NO<sub>x</sub> emissions changes.

NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations include contributions from both directly emitted primary NO<sub>2</sub> and secondary NO<sub>2</sub> formed in the atmosphere by the oxidation of NO. There is no simple linear relationship between NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations and NO<sub>x</sub> emissions or concentrations.

The magnitude of reduction in NO<sub>2</sub> concentration associated with a reduction in NO<sub>x</sub> emissions depends on the reduction of primary NO<sub>2</sub> and the initial NO<sub>x</sub> concentration. Thus, the same reduction in NO<sub>x</sub> emissions will have a different impact on NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations where both the primary NO<sub>2</sub> reduction and initial NO<sub>x</sub> concentration are different.

The damage cost calculator was built using a reduction in NO<sub>x</sub> and primary NO<sub>2</sub> emissions on an initial NO<sub>x</sub> concentration in 2010. The same reduction in NO<sub>x</sub> emissions will have a higher impact on NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations in future predictions if the initial NO<sub>x</sub> concentration is lower (for example 2020/2025 *versus* 2010 NO<sub>x</sub> levels). This is important given the very high benefit of the extended set associated with long term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and mortality.

The paragraphs above demonstrate that while use of damage costs is convenient, it can involve significant approximations. It is for this reason that Defra advises that damage costs should not be used for policies involving benefits above about £50 million (Defra, 2011b).

#### **7.6.4 NO<sub>2</sub> counter factuals**

Various counter factuals were discussed in Annex 1, including a sensitivity analysis with a counter factual at 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup>. Allowing for this did not arise in the derivation of the damage costs using a small decrease from 2010 baseline concentrations. However, when analyzing future policies involving decreases in NO<sub>x</sub> emissions, this may no longer be the case. The damage cost approach using this sensitivity analysis could then be an overestimate. With the full impact pathway approach this would be taken into account by calculating the population-weighted average and population sizes for only those output areas above the relevant counter factual.

#### **7.6.5 Double-counting**

Double counting between the effects of short-term and long-term exposure on mortality is taken into account by the following:

- Core PM damage costs include long-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> and mortality but not short-term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> and mortality
- The possibility that there is not a full overlap in these effects is covered in the high sensitivity damage costs, where both are included
- Core NO<sub>2</sub> damage costs include the effects of short-term exposure on mortality but not the effects of long-term exposure
- Extended NO<sub>2</sub> damage costs include the effects of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> on mortality but exclude the effects of short-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and mortality.

Double counting between pollutants is taken into account in the following way:

- The coefficient for NO<sub>2</sub> and deaths brought forward is adjusted for PM<sub>10</sub> (WHO, 2013b)
- The coefficient for NO<sub>2</sub> and respiratory hospital admissions is not adjusted but is supported by evidence that the coefficient is robust to adjustment for other particle metrics (WHO, 2013b)

- The coefficient for NO<sub>2</sub> and bronchitic symptoms in asthmatic children is adjusted for organic carbon (the smallest adjusted coefficient of those adjusted for a wide variety of pollutants), (WHO, 2013b)
- The coefficient for long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and mortality is reduced by 30% to allow for overlap with the effects of PM<sub>2.5</sub>. The maximum overlap of 30% was recommended in WHO (2013a) but was regarded as too uncertain in WHO (2013b). It is argued in the current project that some overlap is likely even if the numerical size 'up to 30%' is uncertain, and it is better to include some overlap rather than none.

#### **7.6.6 Caveats for adding PM and NO<sub>2</sub> damage costs effects together**

Adding together the values for the PM and NO<sub>2</sub> extended sets results in large numbers. These need to be accompanied by the following caveat (with a reference to the King's report): It is likely that inclusion of only the core PM and NO<sub>2</sub> damage costs underestimates the effect of long-term exposure to pollution on mortality. A significant group of studies, with fine spatial scale modelling to pick up traffic pollution contrasts, indicate an effect of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> and mortality. A subset of these studies showed that this effect was independent of PM<sub>2.5</sub> and quantification of the effects of long-term exposure was recommended in the extended set of outcomes by WHO (2013b). WHO (2013a) stated that, 'as with the short-term effects, NO<sub>2</sub> in these studies may represent other constituents. Despite this, the mechanistic evidence, particularly on respiratory effects, and the weight of evidence on short-term associations are suggestive of a causal relationship'. So, there is likely to be an effect of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub>. Nonetheless, the use of the extended set damage costs for NO<sub>2</sub>, which includes the effects of long-term exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> on mortality, may overestimate the effects of NO<sub>2</sub> to some extent, as part of the effect may be due to other traffic pollutants.

## 7.7 ANNEX 7. Monetary values used for damage costs

The monetary values for the health endpoints estimated in the analysis are shown below. All values are in £2014 prices. Note that the values in the CORE IGCB/DEFRA set are the recommended values from Defra (2013) updated to current prices. The extended set values are based on an update of Hurley et al. (2005).

**Table 33 Unit values for Health Valuation**

| <b>CORE IGCB/DEFRA</b>                                                                                                                                                            | <b>£2014 prices</b> |                |             |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------|----------------|-------------|
|                                                                                                                                                                                   | <b>Low</b>          | <b>Central</b> | <b>High</b> |
| Acute mortality (death brought forward)*                                                                                                                                          | £3,118              | £6,236         | £9,355      |
| Year of Life Lost (chronic) **                                                                                                                                                    | £27,336             | £36,379        | £45,526     |
| Respiratory hospital admissions                                                                                                                                                   | £2,702              | £6,912         | £11,122     |
| Cardiovascular hospital admissions                                                                                                                                                | £3,118              | £6,704         | £10,290     |
| *Value £18709 (2014) for life lost in poor health, then assuming 2-6 months loss of life expectancy for every death brought forward. Low and high reports range of 2 and 6 months |                     |                |             |
| ** note calculation needs to be based on life tables                                                                                                                              |                     |                |             |
| <b>Extended set - values</b>                                                                                                                                                      | <b>Low</b>          | <b>Central</b> | <b>High</b> |
| Chronic bronchitis (case)                                                                                                                                                         | £38,354             | £53,519        | £89,191     |
| Severe COPD (case)                                                                                                                                                                | £62,437             | £107,027       | £231,901    |
| Restricted activity day (RADs)                                                                                                                                                    | £173                | £173           | £173        |
| Minor Restricted activity day (MRAD)                                                                                                                                              |                     |                |             |
| Adults                                                                                                                                                                            | £51                 | £51            | £51         |
| Children                                                                                                                                                                          | £51                 | £77            | £102        |
| Lower respiratory symptoms (LRS)                                                                                                                                                  |                     |                |             |
| Adults                                                                                                                                                                            | £51                 | £51            | £51         |
| Children                                                                                                                                                                          | £51                 | £77            | £102        |
| Asthma attack                                                                                                                                                                     |                     |                |             |
| Adults                                                                                                                                                                            | £66                 | £71            | £86         |
| Children                                                                                                                                                                          | £67                 | £108           | £170        |
| Lung cancer                                                                                                                                                                       | £62,437             | £642,183       | £3,786,070  |
| Acute bronchitis in children (6 - 12 yrs)                                                                                                                                         | £1,984              | £3,217         | £5,147      |
| Bronchitic symptoms in asthmatic                                                                                                                                                  | £3,967              | £6,433         | £10,293     |

## **Understanding the Health Impacts of Air Pollution in London – King's College London**

---

|                                         |            |            |            |
|-----------------------------------------|------------|------------|------------|
| children (2 months)                     |            |            |            |
| Post neonatal mortality (1 - 12 months) | £2,066,373 | £3,099,559 | £4,132,745 |

## 7.8 ANNEX 8. Full Set of Damage Cost Values

The full set of CORE Damage costs are presented below.

**Table 34 PM<sub>2.5</sub> Damage Costs, 2014 prices**

|                   | £ per tonne,<br>2014 prices |         |         |                    |                     |
|-------------------|-----------------------------|---------|---------|--------------------|---------------------|
| PM <sub>2.5</sub> | CORE                        | Low     | High    | Low<br>sensitivity | High<br>sensitivity |
| Central<br>London | <b>125,329</b>              | 93,699  | 157,314 | 16,667             | 304,414             |
| Inner<br>London   | <b>157,794</b>              | 117,950 | 198,083 | 21,001             | 383,235             |
| Outer<br>London   | <b>90,466</b>               | 67,656  | 113,531 | 12,000             | 219,757             |

**Table 35 NO<sub>x</sub> Damage Costs, 2014 prices**

|                   | £ per tonne,<br>2014 prices |     |       |                    |                     |
|-------------------|-----------------------------|-----|-------|--------------------|---------------------|
| NO <sub>x</sub>   | CORE                        | Low | High  | Low<br>sensitivity | High<br>sensitivity |
| Central<br>London | <b>884</b>                  | 641 | 1,129 | 138                | 2,085               |
| Inner<br>London   | <b>910</b>                  | 653 | 1,169 | 149                | 2,125               |
| Outer<br>London   | <b>861</b>                  | 631 | 1,093 | 127                | 2,049               |

Notes:

- The low and high values used the CORE health impact set, but then use the low and high values for mortality and morbidity, using the recommended low and high estimates in the Defra impact assessment guidance (Defra, 2013), updated to 2014 prices (see Annex 7).
- For the low and high sensitivity values, long-term exposure and mortality life years lost for PM<sub>2.5</sub> was estimated using the lower and higher (sensitivity) hazard rate from IGCB (2007) and COMEAP (2010), i.e. 1% and 12%. They also adopt the low and high monetisation values for all end-points. For the high sensitivity value, short-term exposure of PM<sub>2.5</sub> deaths brought forward was also included.

The full set of extended adders is presented below.

**Table 36 EXTENDED SET - ADDER: PM<sub>2.5</sub> Damage Costs, 2014 prices**

|                         | <b>£ per tonne, 2014 prices</b> |         |         |                 |                  |
|-------------------------|---------------------------------|---------|---------|-----------------|------------------|
| <b>PM<sub>2.5</sub></b> | EXTENDED                        | Low     | High    | Low sensitivity | High sensitivity |
| Central London          | <b>118,360</b>                  | 118,360 | 118,360 | 112,499         | 126,635          |
| Inner London            | <b>152,884</b>                  | 152,884 | 152,884 | 146,131         | 162,759          |
| Outer London            | <b>79,540</b>                   | 79,540  | 79,540  | 76,018          | 84,686           |

Includes: Restricted activity days (avoiding overlap with restricted activity days due to hospital admissions, and bronchitis in children). Notes:

- The low and high values reflect the valuation range (see Annex 7). In this case, there is no range for valuation of restricted activity days so the figures do not differ.
- For the low and high sensitivity values include the valuation range and the impact function range.

**Table 37 EXTENDED SET - ADDER: PM<sub>10</sub> Damage Costs, 2014 prices**

|                        | <b>£ per tonne, 2014 prices</b> |        |        |                 |                  |
|------------------------|---------------------------------|--------|--------|-----------------|------------------|
| <b>PM<sub>10</sub></b> | EXTENDED                        | Low    | High   | Low sensitivity | High sensitivity |
| Central London         | <b>22,395</b>                   | 15,397 | 36,071 | 4,888           | 60,949           |
| Inner London           | <b>27,598</b>                   | 18,974 | 44,452 | 6,026           | 75,090           |
| Outer London           | <b>14,224</b>                   | 9,779  | 22,910 | 3,106           | 38,697           |

Includes:

- Infant mortality;
- Asthmatic symptoms in asthmatic children;
- Prevalence of bronchitis in children;
- Incidence of adult bronchitis.

Notes:

- The low and high values reflect the valuation range (see Annex 7).
- For the low and high sensitivity values include the valuation and the impact function range.

Note that the extended set includes separate PM<sub>10</sub> and PM<sub>2.5</sub> damage costs. These relate to different health endpoints and thus they are additive, thus the total damages from PM for an extended analysis would be the sum of CORE PM<sub>2.5</sub>+ EXTENDED PM<sub>10</sub> + EXTENDED PM<sub>2.5</sub>.

**Table 38 EXTENDED SET - ADDER: NO<sub>x</sub> Damage Costs, 2014 prices**

|                       | <b>£ per tonne, 2014 prices</b> |        |        |                 |                  |
|-----------------------|---------------------------------|--------|--------|-----------------|------------------|
| <b>NO<sub>x</sub></b> | EXTENDED                        | Low    | High   | Low sensitivity | High sensitivity |
| Central London        | <b>39,442</b>                   | 28,917 | 51,222 | 14,574          | 84,739           |
| Inner London          | <b>52,344</b>                   | 38,367 | 68,003 | 19,311          | 112,598          |
| Outer London          | <b>27,948</b>                   | 20,500 | 36,272 | 10,356          | 59,833           |

Includes:

- Chronic Mortality with 30% adjustment downwards.
- Bronchitic symptoms in asthmatic children.

Notes:

- The low and high values reflect the valuation range (see Annex 7).
- For the low and high sensitivity values include the valuation and the impact function range.

## 7.9 ANNEX 9. Total (i.e. including the non-anthropogenic part) PM<sub>2.5</sub> and PM<sub>10</sub> estimates of the costs of current air pollution for hospital admissions and deaths brought forward

**Table 39** Estimate of DBF, RHA and CHA costs of 2010 current air pollution in London for total PM<sub>2.5</sub>/PM<sub>10</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> for the lower/central/upper sensitivity interval

| Pollutants        | Sensitivity estimate | DBF economic impact | RHA economic impact | CHA economic impact |
|-------------------|----------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|
| PM <sub>2.5</sub> | lower                | £932,070            | -                   | £447,506            |
| PM <sub>2.5</sub> | central              | £5,103,829          | £14,324,991         | £5,158,684          |
| PM <sub>2.5</sub> | upper                | £12,531,418         | £48,988,334         | £14,467,133         |
| PM <sub>10</sub>  | lower                | £2,066,893          | £2,267,858          | £2,543,298          |
| PM <sub>10</sub>  | central              | £5,004,747          | £9,689,032          | £7,300,533          |
| PM <sub>10</sub>  | upper                | £8,614,276          | £21,871,754         | £12,614,458         |

## **7.10 ANNEX 10. Method for calculating health outcomes from studies based on logistic regression – a worked example for PM<sub>10</sub> and chronic bronchitis in adults**

This method is also the basis for the calculation for PM<sub>10</sub> and postneonatal mortality, asthma symptoms and acute bronchitis in children and to NO<sub>2</sub> and bronchitic symptoms in asthmatic children.

The studies examining the effect of air pollution on, for example, chronic bronchitis get results in terms of a binary outcome i.e. subjects answer yes or no to a question regarding having or not having symptoms of cough and/or phlegm for 3 months of the year for 2 years in a row. The relationship between a binary outcome (presence or absence of symptoms) and a variable (pollutant concentration) is analysed using logistic rather than linear regression. Logistic regression plots the natural logarithm of the odds against the pollutant concentration as this gives a linear relationship. Hence, if we want to scale our health impact by concentration, this should ideally be done on the log odds scale.

The HRAPIE project made recommendations assuming that odds ratios could be assumed to be the same as relative risks (the risk is the numbers with symptoms divided by the total number of subjects rather than by the number of subjects without symptoms as for the odds). This is a reasonable approximation when the prevalence is low (Davies et al. 1998), as it is in the chronic bronchitis example we are using here. However, it is not the case for some of the other outcomes for which we have done calculations and it is easier to use the same method throughout. The main HRAPIE recommendations also assume linearity but while logarithmic relationships can be assumed to be linear for small concentration changes, this is not the case for larger concentration changes. The concentration changes used to derive damage costs are small but it is worth noting that further use of damage costs assumes linearity in scaling by tonnes of emissions. This means that damage costs become more inaccurate for large concentration changes such as in burden calculations, which should be done directly rather than via damage costs.

Bearing in mind the points above, we have taken the view that where we can improve the accuracy of the calculation by a small amount we should do so. Otherwise there is the potential for small approximations to add up over the full chain of calculations used to derive damage costs. We have therefore used the method that scales by concentration on the log odds scale, as set out below.

We start from the HRAPIE recommendation to use a baseline incidence of 3.9 new cases of chronic bronchitis<sup>62</sup> per 1000 adults who previously had no symptoms. This is equivalent to a probability of 0.0039, with a probability of  $(1000 - 3.9)/1000 = 0.9961$  for people not having

---

<sup>62</sup> There is some uncertainty as to what chronic bronchitis, as defined by studies using questionnaires, actually means in terms of severity. It probably does not mean quite the same thing as a clinical diagnosis of chronic bronchitis.

new persistent symptoms. The odds is the ratio of the number of people having symptoms to the number of people not having symptoms i.e.  $3.9/996.1$  or, equivalently  $0.0039/0.9961$ . Thus, in steps:

- 1) Baseline probability of chronic bronchitis ( $P_b$ ) = 0.0039
- 2) Baseline odds of chronic phlegm ( $O_b$ ) =  $P_b/(1 - P_b)$  =  $0.0039/0.9961$  = 0.00392
- 3) Baseline log odds of chronic phlegm =  $\ln(P_b/(1 - P_b))$  =  $\ln 0.00392$  = -5.5429 (for use later)
- 4) Turning to the effect of pollution, we start with the odds ratio for a  $10 \mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  increase in  $\text{PM}_{10}$  of 1.117, as recommended by HRAPIE. The odds ratio is the ratio between the odds of chronic bronchitis at a  $\text{PM}_{10}$  concentration  $10 \mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  higher than the baseline ( $O_{10}$ ) and the odds at the baseline ( $O_b$ ). Knowing the odds ratio and the baseline odds, we can derive the odds at the concentration  $10 \mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  above the baseline.
- 5) Odds ratio (OR) =  $O_{10}/O_b$  = 1.117
- 6) Rearranging,  $O_{10}$  = OR x  $O_b$  =  $1.117 \times 0.00392$  = 0.0044
- 7) Log odds at a  $10 \mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  increased concentration =  $\ln 0.0044$  = -5.432
- 8) We now have both the log odds at the baseline (step 3) and the log odds at a  $10 \mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  increased  $\text{PM}_{10}$  concentration from step 6. This allows us to derive the change in log odds for a  $10 \mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  increase and hence the slope of the logistic regression.
- 9) Change in log odds for a  $10 \mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  increase<sup>63</sup> =  $\ln O_{10} - \ln O_b$  =  $-5.432 - (-5.5429)$  = 0.111
- 10) Change in log odds per  $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  increase (slope of the logistic regression) =  $0.111/10$  = 0.0111
- 11) We are now in a position to derive the change in log odds for a new concentration change. In this example, this is the population-weighted<sup>64</sup> average concentration change across the whole of London as a result of a 10% reduction in transport emissions in central, inner or outer London. Here, we use the example for central London of a  $\text{PM}_{10}$  population-weighted average concentration change of  $-0.0188 \mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  (this is a very small change as central London is a small area for a change in emissions and the impact on concentration is averaged across the whole of London).
- 12) The baseline log odds already includes the effect of current levels of pollution. Therefore, we need the change (decrease) in log odds that relates to the decrease in population-weighted average anthropogenic  $\text{PM}_{10}$  from the baseline. In other words, we scale by concentration on the log odds scale because the analysis in the original studies is based on plotting the log odds against the concentration. To find this change in log odds we multiply the slope from step 8 by the new concentration change ( $-0.0188 \mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ ) with a negative sign as it is a decrease. This negative sign is important – while the log odds scale is linear, the calculations subsequently come out of the log scale and as, for example, a plot of odds against concentration is curved, an increase and a decrease of the same amount will give different answers (i.e. the slope is different at different absolute concentrations).
- 13) New change in log odds for a  $0.0188 \mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  decrease in  $\text{PM}_{10}$  =  $0.0111 \times -0.0188$  = -0.000208

<sup>63</sup> The change in log odds for a  $10 \mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  increase is the same as the log of the odds ratio per  $10 \mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  increase as dividing two numbers is the same as subtracting their logs.

<sup>64</sup> Population weighting the average concentration across London allows us to do one calculation for London, rather than separate calculations in each output area. It assumes that the background incidence is the same across London.

- 14) This, in turn, gives us the log odds at the new lower concentration i.e. the concentration  $0.0188 \mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  below the baseline. This is the baseline log odds plus the change in log odds (which gives a smaller log odds because the change is negative)
- 15) Log odds at new lower concentration of  $\text{PM}_{10} = \ln O_b + (-0.000208) = -5.5429 + (-0.000208) = -5.543$
- 16) Reversing the previous steps by taking the antilog of the figure from step 10 and then converting the resulting odds back to a probability by reversing step 2, gives the proportion of subjects with new chronic bronchitis at the new lower concentration of  $\text{PM}_{10}$ .
- 17) Odds of new chronic bronchitis at new lower concentration of  $\text{PM}_{10}$  ( $O_{-0.02}$ ) =  $\exp(-5.543)$  = 0.003915
- 18) Probability of chronic phlegm at new lower concentration of  $\text{PM}_{10} = O_{-0.02}/1 + O_{-0.02} = 0.003899$
- 19) In other words, the new incidence of chronic bronchitis in London after a 10% reduction in emissions in central London is predicted to be 3.8992 per 1000 rather than 3.9 per 1000, a difference of 0.0008 per 1000.
- 20) Change in incidence =  $0.0038992 - 0.0039 = -0.0000008$
- 21) Expressing the health outcome in terms of numbers of people with new chronic bronchitis requires multiplying the incidence by the size of the relevant population at risk, in this case the London adult population age 18+ without symptoms ( $\text{Pop}_{\text{risk}}$ ). The population of all adults is 6,280,596. The SAPALDIA study by Schindler et al. (2009) (which formed part of the HRAPIE recommendations) suggested that 91% of their study population were asymptomatic. The asymptomatic population at risk is therefore  $6,280,596 \times 0.91 = 5,715,343$ .
- 22) Change in numbers of people in London with new chronic bronchitis for a 10% reduction in emissions in central London =  $-0.0000008 \times 5,715,343 = -4.57$
- 23) NB – there has been some rounding for the purposes of the above explanation but we left rounding until the end in the actual calculations. The result without rounding in previous steps was -4.618 (prior to rounding at the valuation stage).

#### **Related calculations**

The above method was also used for several other calculations (all for London). The inputs were as in Table 40. Results are included within the extended set damage costs (available on request).

**Table 40 Input data and health impact results for EXTENDED SET outcomes using logistic regression in the original studies**

| Input                                                                                                                                                                 | Step | Chronic bronchitis in adults                                                                                 | Acute bronchitis in children                                                                          | Asthma symptoms in asthmatic children                                                                        | Postneonatal mortality                                                  | Bronchitic symptoms in asthmatic children                                                                                       |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Pollutant                                                                                                                                                             |      | PM <sub>10</sub>                                                                                             | PM <sub>10</sub>                                                                                      | PM <sub>10</sub>                                                                                             | PM <sub>10</sub>                                                        | NO <sub>2</sub>                                                                                                                 |
| Baseline rate                                                                                                                                                         | 1-3  | Incidence of new persistent bronchitic symptoms 3.9 per 1000 adults without symptoms (Schindler et al. 2009) | Background prevalence acute bronchitis in children 6-12 in last 12 months<br>18.6% (Hoek et al. 2012) | Background daily incidence of asthma symptoms in asthmatic children<br>17% (WHO, 2013b)                      | Baseline rate of postneonatal mortality 1.4 per 1000 live births (ONS)* | Background rate bronchitic symptoms in children with 'ever asthma'<br>38.7% (McConnell et al. 2003) sensitivity 21.1%           |
| Odds ratio                                                                                                                                                            | 4-8  | 1.117 (1.04 – 1.189)                                                                                         | 1.08 (0.98 – 1.19)                                                                                    | 1.028 (1.006 – 1.051)                                                                                        | 1.04 (1.02 – 1.07)                                                      | 1.021 (0.99 – 1.06)                                                                                                             |
| Odds ratio increment $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ )                                                                                                                           | 4-8  | 10                                                                                                           | 10                                                                                                    | 10                                                                                                           | 10                                                                      | 1                                                                                                                               |
| Population-weighted average concentration increments across Greater London from 10% reduction in emissions in central, inner or outer London ( $\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ ) | 9-13 | Central -0.0188,<br>Inner -0.1268,<br>Outer -0.1525                                                          | Central -0.0188,<br>Inner -0.1268,<br>Outer -0.1525                                                   | Central -0.0188,<br>Inner -0.1268,<br>Outer -0.1525                                                          | Central -0.0188,<br>Inner -0.1268,<br>Outer -0.1525                     | Central -0.0745<br>Inner -0.4498<br>Outer -0.5009                                                                               |
| Population basis (London)                                                                                                                                             | 14   | 5715342.663 adults 18+ without persistent bronchitic symptoms                                                | 645034.3 children aged 6-12                                                                           | 160041asthmatic children aged 5-19                                                                           | 131111live births                                                       | 232267 children aged 5-14 with 'ever asthma'                                                                                    |
| Derivation of population basis                                                                                                                                        | 14   | 6280596.333 adults 18+ times 91% without persistent bronchitic symptoms from Schindler et al. (2009)         |                                                                                                       | 1397738 children aged 5-19 times 11.45% with severe asthma in North and South Thames from Lai et al. (2009)* |                                                                         | 929067 children aged 5-14 times 25% with 'ever asthma' in North and South Thames from Lai et al. (2009)*<br>Sensitivity 11.45%* |

\*Local data rather than general recommendation for Europe from HRAPIE.

## 7.11 ANNEX 11. GLOSSARY

Several definitions have been derived from Gowers et al. (2014).

**30Plus:** Population aged 30 and above (as this was the population used in the original studies used to derive the coefficient for long-term exposure to PM and mortality)

**ADMS:** Atmospheric Dispersion Modelling Software.

**Anthropogenic average concentration:** PM<sub>2.5</sub> concentration without the natural component of PM<sub>2.5</sub> (in this case sea salt from PM<sub>2.5</sub> is equal to 0.55 µg m<sup>-3</sup> in 2010); consistent with EU guidance (European Commission, 2011).

Total NO<sub>2</sub> concentration was used as the state of knowledge (European Commission, 2011) does not allow for a natural part of NO<sub>2</sub> to be measured or quantified.

**Attributable fraction:** The proportion of deaths estimated as due to long-term exposure to anthropogenic particulate air pollution or to nitrogen dioxide.

**Attributable deaths:** Long-term exposure to anthropogenic particulate air pollution or to nitrogen dioxide is estimated to have an effect on mortality risks equivalent to the number of attributable deaths. Air pollution is likely to contribute a small amount to the deaths of a larger number of exposed individuals rather than being solely responsible for the number of deaths equivalent to the calculated figure of attributable deaths.

**BoroughID:** Nine character code for local authority district as defined by ONS in 2011.

**Bronchitic symptoms:** Symptoms of cough and phlegm.

**Bronchitis:** Inflammation of the main airways (bronchi) in the lung.

**Burden:** The total effect on health or a specific health outcome resulting from the total amount or majority of air pollution. Given as a 'snapshot' in a specified year. See COMEAP (2010).

**CAFE:** Clean Air for Europe.

**Cardiovascular:** Relating to the heart and circulation. Includes stroke and problems with arteries or veins in other parts of the body not just the heart.

**CHA:** Abbreviation for cardiovascular hospital admissions used in this report.

**Chronic:** Long-term e.g. a disease is chronic if it is established over the long-term rather than transient.

**Cohort:** A group of people that have shared experience over a particular time period e.g. a birth cohort is the group of people born in a particular year followed over time.

**Concentration-response coefficient:** In this report, a number representing the slope of a graph between air pollutant concentrations and a health effect.

**COMEAP:** Committee on the Medical Effects of Air Pollutants.

**CRF:** Abbreviation for concentration-response coefficient.

**95% Confidence interval:** A statistical measure of uncertainty calculated in such a way that, in the absence of bias, 95% of such intervals will include the parameter being estimated.

**COPD:** Chronic obstructive pulmonary disease.

**Counterfactual:** A pollutant concentration used for comparison with the total effect of pollution. This can be a concentration of zero, the lowest concentration found in the environment, the lowest concentration in studies of the effects of air pollution on health or other options (see Annex 1).

**Cox proportional hazard model:** A form of statistical analysis used to investigate time to events (e.g. time until death) that assumes that the hazard rates in different groups (e.g. high and low pollution exposure) are related in a constant proportion.

**Damage costs:** Damage costs reflect the health impact of a tonne of emissions of a particular pollutant, expressed in monetary terms. They value impacts from the perspective of social welfare, and capture the wider costs to society as a whole (the environmental, social and economic impacts). For health impacts, this includes analysis of resource costs, opportunity costs and dis-utility.

**Deaths 30+ average 2009/2010/2011:** The total of the deaths aged 30 and above for each year 2009, 2010 and 2011 averaged to give a more stable estimate for 2010 (avoiding the random variability as a result of small numbers of deaths).

**Deaths brought forward (DBF):** Term used in COMEAP (1998) to denote the fact that the increased deaths detected in time-series studies of daily exposure to air pollutants are not additional deaths but deaths occurring at an earlier time than expected, perhaps by only a short time. Subsequent work has indicated that at least some of the deaths are brought forward by months or more.

**Defra:** Department for the Environment, Food and Rural Affairs.

**EPA:** United States Environmental Protection Agency.

**ERG:** Environmental Research Group.

**GLA:** Greater London Authority.

**Hazard rate:** The mortality rate in a specific age group conditional on reaching that age.

**HMT:** Her Majesty's Treasury.

**Hospital admissions:** Self-explanatory but the quantified hospital admissions are either additional or brought forward; the original studies do not distinguish between these possibilities (see COMEAP (1998)). Air pollution related hospital admissions cannot be identified directly in individuals but hospital admissions increase on high air pollution days after other possible explanations have been taken into account.

**HRAPIE:** Health Risks of Air Pollution in Europe. A project co-funded by WHO and the European Commission to provide concentration-response coefficients for use in cost benefit analysis of policy measures by the European Commission.

**IGCB:** Inter-department Group on Costs and Benefits (a group of officials, mainly economists, from different Government Departments, co-ordinating cost benefit analysis of policies to reduce air pollution).

**Impact:** The effect on health or a specific health outcome of a change in air pollution.

**Incidence:** the number of new cases of a disease over a period of time.

**IOM:** Institute for Occupational Medicine, Edinburgh.

**IOMLIFET:** System for calculating changes in life tables using Excel spreadsheets separating age and calendar year. Developed by IOM. See <http://www.iom-world.org/research/research-expertise/statistical-services/iomlifet/>

**ICD:** International Classification of Disease. ICD codes are numerical codes defined by WHO to ensure a common understanding of exact disease definitions. ICD10 is the 10<sup>th</sup> revision of the ICD codes.

**KCL:** King's College, London.

**Kernel:** kernel methods are a class of algorithms for pattern analysis.

**LAEI:** London Atmospheric Emissions Inventory. An inventory of the amount of pollutants emitted from particular sources in London.

**LAQT:** London Air Quality Toolkit.

**Life expectancy:** The average number of years lived in a defined population, often a birth cohort (all those born in the starting year). **Life tables:** Tables which show, for each age, the probability that a person will die before their next birthday (if given by 1 year age groups).

**Life time:** Time period encompassing the life years lived of the vast majority of people. In this report, 105 years has been used following IOMLIFET. The most recent ONS statistics on deaths by single year of age go up to age 105+ <http://www.ons.gov.uk/ons/publications/re-reference-tables.html?edition=tcn%3A77-317522>

**Life year:** One year lived for one person. Usually added up over the population and a specific duration. Allows quantification of changes in timing of deaths.

**Logistic regression:** A form of regression used for outcomes defined in categories e.g. with or without symptoms. It plots the natural logarithm of the odds against, for example, the pollutant concentration.

**Meta-analysis:** A statistical method used to combine the results of a number of individual studies.

**Monte Carlo analysis:** A problem solving technique used to approximate the probability of certain outcomes by running multiple trial runs, called simulations, using random variables.

**Mortality:** Relating to death.

**m<sup>-3</sup>:** per cubic metre.

**µg:** microgramme. One millionth of a gramme.

**NAEI:** National Atmospheric Emissions Inventory.

**NO<sub>2</sub>:** Nitrogen dioxide.

**Odds ratio (OR):** the odds that an outcome will occur given a particular exposure, compared to the odds of the outcome occurring in the absence of that exposure.

**ONS:** Office for National Statistics.

**OA:** Output area. The lowest geographical area at which Census estimates are provided. A minimum of 40 resident households or 100 resident people.

**PCM model:** pollution climate mapping model. <http://uk-air.defra.gov.uk/research/air-quality-modelling?view=modelling>

**PHE:** Abbreviation for Public Health England.

**Plausibility interval:** A term used by COMEAP to express uncertainty around the concentration-response coefficient for long term exposure to PM<sub>2.5</sub> and mortality including both sampling uncertainty (as represented by the confidence interval) and wider uncertainties. See COMEAP (2009)

[https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/304667/COMEAP\\_long\\_term\\_exposure\\_to\\_air\\_pollution.pdf](https://www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/304667/COMEAP_long_term_exposure_to_air_pollution.pdf)

**PM<sub>2.5</sub>:** Mass per cubic metre of particles passing through the inlet of a size selective sampler with a transmission efficiency of 50% at an aerodynamic diameter of 2.5 micrometres

**PM<sub>10</sub>:** As for PM<sub>2.5</sub> but for an aerodynamic diameter of 10 micrometres.

**Poisson regression:** A form of regression applying to rare events in a given time period (such as deaths per day).

**Population 30+ average 2009/2010/2011:** The population aged 30 and above for each year 2009, 2010 and 2011 averaged to give a more stable estimate for 2010 (to match the approach for deaths).

**Population-weighted annual average anthropogenic PM<sub>2.5</sub>:** Population-weighted average concentration can be defined as the average concentration in each OA multiplied by the total

population within each individual OA furthermore summed in each borough and divided by the total population in each individual borough. In the PM<sub>2.5</sub> case, we used the anthropogenic concentration and only the population over 30 years of age.

**Population-weighted annual average NO<sub>2</sub>:** Same as above but it was decided to use full NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations instead of anthropogenic NO<sub>2</sub>. This was based on the 2011 EU report (European Commission, 2011) which says that 'the state of knowledge does not allow a natural part of NO<sub>2</sub> to be measured or quantified'. A counterfactual of 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> was used in a sensitivity analysis where only the average concentration of NO<sub>2</sub> above or equal to 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup> was used in the calculation but it made no difference in the year 2010 as the average concentration in every OA in all of London exceeded the threshold of 20 µg m<sup>-3</sup>.

**Postneonatal mortality:** Deaths occurring in the first year of life excluding the neonatal period (the first month after birth).

**Prevalence:** the number of cases of a disease or disease state that are present in a particular population at a given time.

**PWAC:** Population-weighted average concentration.

**Regression:** A statistical process for examining the relationship between different variables (such as health outcomes and pollutant concentrations).

**RR Relative risk:** The ratio of the probability of the event occurring in the exposed group compared with the non-exposed group. In the case of air pollution, where exposure is ubiquitous, it is the ratio of the probability of the event occurring in groups with higher and lower exposure (actually the concentrations studied are continuous). The relative risks here are expressed, conceptually, in terms of a 10 µg m<sup>-3</sup> greater concentration in the higher compared with the lower exposure group. For the results of long-term exposure (mortality burden) the ratio refers to the ratio of the age-specific death rates (assuming other factors are equal). It is derived from a Cox proportional hazard model that assumes the risks (hazards) change by the same proportion at all ages.

**Respiratory:** Relating to the lungs.

**REVIHAAP:** Review of the Health Aspects of Air Pollution, a project co-funded by WHO and the European Commission to provide advice to the European Commission.

**RHA:** Abbreviation for respiratory hospital admissions used in this report.

**Secondary particulates:** particles created by chemical reactions in the atmosphere (for e.g. the oxidation of sulphur dioxide into sulphuric acid/ammonium sulphate and nitrogen oxides into nitric acid/ammonium or sodium nitrate).

**Sensitivity analysis:** An analysis used to test how sensitive an overall results is to changes in assumptions. Often used to see how much difference the addition of less certain health outcomes would make to the overall result.

**SEPHO:** South East Public Health Observatory.

**TfL:** Transport for London.

**VOLY Value of a life year:** The monetary value of a year of life lost, based on studies that assess the willingness to pay for reducing mortality risks associated with air pollution.

**WHO:** World Health Organisation.